REPORT

OF

THE COMMITTEE

APPOINTED TO ENQUIRE INTO

THE CONSTRUCTION, CONDITION, AIND COST

OF THE

FORTIFICATIONS,

ERECTED, OR IN COURSE OF ERECTION, UNDER 30m & 31st VICT., AND PREVIOUS STATUTES.

TOGETHER WITH THE

MINUTES OF EVIDENCE

VAD

APPENDIX.

Presented to both Houses of Parliament by Command of Her Majesty.

LONDON:

PRINTED FOR HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE,
BY HARRISON AND SONS, ST. MARTIN'S LANE.

1869.

(Central and Army)

colonge at supplied that the title is my and that are

REPORT.

formiting lone the War to Long and Smithern 1

TO HER MAJESTY'S PRINCIPAL SECRETARY OF STATE FOR WAR.

that most complete state of an hards by performent indifferations. They we consider what weight should be too a for antending the approaches to Worldwidth WE, the undersigned, Members of a Committee appointed to enquire into the Construction, Condition, and Cost of the Fortifications and Works erected, or in the course of erection, under the 30th and 31st Vic., c. 145, and previous statutes, have the honour to make the following Report :-There must remain to the quadron of fortifications and they pointed a

then to estated PRELIMINARY STATEMENT.

1. The points to which our attention was directed by our letter of instructions, dated Instructions. April 16th, 1868, were: and a rest to the same of special and a later of the same at the s

1st. Whether these forts and works have been well and skilfully constructed with

a. To their stability and permanency. The ad selfit ware and the bone relinear our

調

Liboon

LXXXVII

xciii

b. To the arrangements made, or proposed to be made, in them for the service of the guns and otherwise to meet the requirements of a modern armament.

c. To the power of resistance (offensive and defensive) that they offer to any

attack to which they may be exposed.

d. To the cost incurred, and to the future expenditure that may be needed for their completion (if this enquiry can be readily accomplished by the Committee, and without involving them in a considerable sacrifice of time).

2nd. Whether any, and which of the works, so far as the same have yet proceeded, are, with reference to their foundations or otherwise, in an insecure condition, and need any and what support or reparation; and what would be the probable cost of such support or reparation.

3rd. Whether the Estimates in the Schedule of the Fortification Act of 1867, before referred to, will suffice for the completion of the works as contemplated, and if not, what additional sums will probably be required.

These instructions were somewhat modified (see letters in Appendix No. I.) as regards the iron forts and shields, and we are not now called upon with reference to them, to give an opinion as to the amount of resistance which iron structures may be expected to offer.

2. In order to give a clear view of the present state of the works, and of the expenditure that has been incurred upon them, we propose first shortly to revert to the circumstances under which they were begun, and to give some account of the changes that have been since made in the original plans.

It will be remembered that in 1859 public attention was strongly drawn to the Defeuce Comunprotected state of our Naval Arsenals, and the dangers to which the United Kingdom might be exposed by a foreign invasion. A Royal Commission was in consequence issued on the 20th August, 1859, appointing six officers of the Army and Navy, and one Civilian, Commissioners to enquire into the state and sufficiency of the Fortifications then existing or in progress for the defence of the United Kingdom, and to "offer such suggestions as might seem to them meet, as (regard being had to the works completed: "and in progress, and to the ordinary number of our Royal Artillery, voted by "Parliament) will render our United Kingdom in a complete state of defence."

mission, 1859.

CNERAL KPORT.

The instructions of the Secretary of State for War accompanying this Commission, and bearing the same date, directed the Commissioners to examine the plans of the works then in progress at—

> Portsmouth (including the Isle of Wight and Spithead), Plymouth, Portland, Pembrokc, Dover, Chatham, and The Medway,

and having inspected the ground, to consider what would be the best means of rendering those places defensible within as short a time as possible, and how they could be put in the most complete state of defence by permanent fortifications. They were also to consider what steps should be taken for defending the approaches to Woolwich.

of Deom-

t and

3. On the 7th February, 1860, the Commissioners made their report.

They began by stating their reasons for believing that neither our fleet, our standing army, nor our volunteer forces, nor even the three combined could be relied on as sufficient in themselves for the security of the kingdom against foreign invasion.

They next considered the question of fortifications, and they pointed out that the objects proposed to be attained by fortifying any place, are to enable a small body of troops to resist a superior force, or to enable partially trained bodies of men to contend successfully with those more perfectly disciplined than themselves, and they stated that they were led to the conclusion that by a judicious application of fortifications, the means would be afforded of utilizing in the highest degree both the fleet and the regular army and the forces which would be brought in aid of it, and further, that without fortifications there is no mode of defence that would give the same amount of security to the country, and at the same time be so economical both in money and in troops.

They recommended that the fortifications should be restricted to vital points, and those they considered to be the Royal Dockyards, and Woolwich, with the harbours of

Portland, Dover, and Cork.

They next refer to the defence of London, and the importance of shielding the heart of the empire from attack, but as that question had not been brought under their consideration, they content themselves with pointing out the bearing which the fortification

of the Dockyards and Arsenals would have upon it.

They then describe the general measures they would recommend, and conclude with a detailed report of the works they would propose for the defence of the places named in their instructions, in each case giving an approximate estimate of the cost of the works, and of the number of men required to garrison them; that number they estimated at 69,000; the amount of money required for the whole, including the purchase of land and barrack accommodation for 30,850 men, they estimated at 10,350,000l. In this amount was included the sum of 1,610,000l.* for works already authorized, but for which the money had not been voted, and 1,885,000l. for the purchase of land.

The armament for the works, they estimated, would cost 500,000l., and they further

recommended that 1,000,000L should be applied to providing floating defences.

The total amount required they thus estimated at 11,850,000l.

With reference to that portion of their instructions, directing them to consider what would be the best means of rendering the Dockyards and other places defensible within as short a time as possible, they recommended that the designs should be so contrived that the main ramparts and ditches should be formed without being delayed by the building of revetments, or the construction of bombproof barracks and permanent magazines, so that a certain degree of protection might be obtained in three or four months, and the amount of defence subsequently increased as the works progressed.

For the execution of the works, they recommended that contracts for the excavations should be made and put into operation immediately after the general designs had been decided upon, and the land obtained. The building of escarp and counterscarp walls might be proceeded with as soon as the excavations were sufficiently far advanced for that purpose; in the meanwhile the detailed drawings and specifications for all the building portions of the work might be prepared, and in three or four months from the

time of commencement, the whole might be in full operation.

4. The Governn ment, to raise tion of the wor Annual Estima Before applying ting the following A Portsmouth .part of the adva At Plymouth. tion.

Pembroke.-All on the south sid Portland.-The Chatham and th Woolwich .- The The reduction i haive of several

> At Port PlyI Pen

Por Mec Cha

Wo

At the same enet reduction 3 This amount, the portion o clioned in 186 10-1, leaving,

The estimate detailed plan and sufficient, a at of the new W

This expects ceeded their tween the da mbined greatly

5. Among torks on a mu commended a Defences; lickness and avy projectil d. A conside ficulties in or the land pu

It is not the Commi ositions selec B. while the ontemplated.

6. From

nission. of the

dering

put in also to

our ied on

lat the ody of entend d, that is, the egular ithout rity to

s, and

urs of

heart

con-

ation

clude laces

st of

they

hase

0001.

t for

ther

hat

hin

hat

ng

es,

nd

a-

ad!

rp d

4. The Government, after considering the Report, determined, with the sanction of parliament, to raise by loan the money required for the purchase of land and the constuction of the works, leaving the armament and floating defences to be provided for in the Annual Estimates.

Steps taken by the Govern-

GENERAL

Before applying to Parliament, they made important reductions in the estimates by omitting the following works that had formed part of the plan of the Royal Commissioners:-At Portsmouth.—Two Spithead works, the three minor works on Portsdown Hill,

and part of the advanced Gosport defences.

Omissions at Portsmouth.

At Plymouth.—The Inner Line and part of the Outer Line of the North-East pefences, the whole of the Saltash position, and the connecting lines of the Western

position.

Pembroke.—All the works on the north side of the haven except Fort Scoveston, Pembroke.

and on the south side the line of works to protect the Dockyard.

on the south side the line of works to protect the Dockyard.

Portland.—The purchase of land for the position of Wyke Regis.

Chatham and the Medway.—The Western Defences and the Grain Spit Fort.

Chatham and the Medway.—Woolwich. The reduction in the estimates of the Commissioners consequent on these omissions, Further reductions

Chott 7

exclusive of several minor works not separately estimated, amounted to

MANUAL PROPERTY.						£
At Portsmouth						480,000
,, Plymouth	Cottons of					1,470,000
" Pembroke	Carry Co		T-PS/SIII	1		380,000
,, Portland	manu.			11.	• •	100,000
" Medway and	Sheer	ness	711			100,000
, Chatham	2 1 1	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	A STATE OF	1 147.5	1 121/1	700,000
" Woolwich	1 100	11 11 11	www.	416.59	15	700,000
	San San	7	-			
THE PARTY OF THE	Wat F	4.0		- SEC. 11.5		£3,930,000
						,,

At the same time they added 150,000l. for the site for a Central Arsenal, making the net reduction 3,780,0001.

This amount, deducted from the total estimate of 10,350,000l., leaves 6,570,000l. Reduced Estias the portion of the Commissioners' estimate (including land) due to the works mate. sanctioned in 1860. Of this sum 390,000l. were voted in the Annual Estimates of 1860-1, leaving, according to the estimate of the Commissioners, 6,180,000l. as the amount required for these works.

The estimate of the Commissioners was stated by them to be only approximate, as no detailed plan had been made, but they had every reason to believe that it would be Parly Paper, found sufficient, and it was adopted in the return to Parliament in 1860 of the estimated No. 448. cost of the new works. .

This expectation has not been realized, and the cost of the works has very greatly Insufficiency of Estimates. exceeded their estimate, and this may be attributed to the fact that in the interval between the date of the Report and the present time, many circumstances have combined greatly to enhance the cost of the works.

5. Among these causes may be mentioned:—1st. The construction of several of the Causes which works on a much larger scale and adapted for a greater number of guns than those crease the cost recommended by the Commissioners. 2nd. The necessity of having recourse, in the of the works. Sca Defences, to iron structures of a most costly nature, and of adding largely to the thickness and strength of the masonry in all the works, to enable them to resist the heavy projectiles from rifled guns that have since been introduced into all services. 3rd. A considerable increase in the price both of labour and materials. 4th. Unforeseen difficulties in some places in obtaining secure foundations; and lastly, a larger demand tor the land purchased than had been anticipated at the time of their Report.

It is not possible to institute any close comparison between the estimates as framed by the Commissioners and those now found to be required, since, in many instances, the positions selected by them have not been adopted, and different ground has been taken up, while the works designed and constructed differ widely from those originally contemplated.

6. From a Memorandum of the Secretary of State for War, of the 12th May, 1862, it Modification of appears that already at that time it was calculated there would be an excess upon the Original Estiestimate of 1860 of about 300,000l. on the cost of land, and of about 380,000l. on that of works, making a total probable excess of 680,0001.

26 and 27 Vio.,

27 and 28 Vic.,

cap. 80.

This excess was provided for in the Schedule of the Act of 1862 (25 & 26 V) cap. 78), which was the first of the statutes referred to in our instructions, which contains estimate of the total cost of each work or group of works.

In this schedule the cost of the works was separated from that of the land which a special item was introduced, combining in one sum the cost of the land for the works. As money was required, the new Acts of Parliament enumerated in margin were passed, to which similar schedules were attached, containing the estimated cost at the time of the passing of the Act of each work or group of works.

cap. 109. 28 and 29 Vic., In these schedules variations have been made occasionally to considerable amounts cap. 61.
30 and 31 Vic., to suit the changes in the works, and in some cases several have been grouped together. so that the amounts appropriated to each group have become available for any of the works in the group. In our detailed Report upon each work or group of works, we have noted all these changes, the aggregate result of which is shown in the following Table which is a summary of the schedules. In the amount shown for works in each year, to 1865 inclusive, deductions have been made for the Central Arsenal, the East Defences of Chatham, and the Maker Barracks, which were estimated separately in those year but have been omitted altogether in the Schedule of 1867; but no account is taken the omission of some smaller works, and reductions in others, which have been made with a view to a reduction of the estimates, but all of which are noticed in our detailed

> The last column contains a summary of the estimated cost of the various works when completed, exclusive of all sums defrayed, or proposed to be defrayed, from other

sources than the Loan for Defences.

SUMMARY of Estimates in the various Schedules of the Acts of Parliament, and of the Estimated Cost of the Works in 1869.

adrial was who go	1862.	1863.	1864.	1865.	1867.	1869.
Works	£ 5,630,000 50,000 150,000 1,030,000	£ 5,620,000 120,000 150,000 1,030,000	£ 5,620,000 120,000 150,000 1,030,000	£ 5,625,000 140,000 150,000 1,080,000	£ 5,715,000 165,000 1,115,000	£ 6,084,069 194,838 1,102,033
Total Providing and fixing iron shields	6,860,000	6,920,000	6,920,000	6,995,000	6,995,000 475,000	7,380,9 37 570,3 00
omitted,—viz., Chat- ham E. Defences, Maker, and Central Arsenal	670,000	670,000	670,000	670,000	1000 1110 1810	outs outs
Total cost of works now sanctioned.	6,190,000	6,250,000	6,250,000	6,325,000	7,470,000	7,951,437

draw and to see 7. It is no part of our duty to express any opinion on the original plans, or on the changes that have been made in them, except so far as the cost incurred has been affected by them; but in estimating the resisting powers of the various works, the absence of collateral support and the facilities for attack afforded to an enemy by the omission to occupy some important position, become of paramount importance, and we shall have occasion, in the subsequent part of our Report, to call attention to some instances in which the defence might thus be seriously compromised.

Of the great value of the works that have been constructed, and the formidable obstacle they would oppose to an enemy, there can be no doubt; but to give to the vital points that complete protection contemplated in the Royal Commission, it would be necessary whenever the development of t be necessary, whenever the danger of attack might arise, to take immediate measures for

securing the weak points left in the lines by the omissions alluded to.

8. The length of time occupied by our inquiry demands some explanation from us Having first, by examining General Lefroy, Colonel Jervois, Admiral Key, and other competent witnesses, informed ourselves of the general arrangements proposed, and of the nature and name of the na the nature and power of the artillery likely to be employed both in the attack and defence of the various works, we entered upon a personal investigation of the state of each work, and of the plans prop which their construction

nonal strength dul artillery sir sed for them. riments in prog Before, therefo fer back, the pla not till the clo oved plans wer ome cases, in c he probable ad ored, pending t From that tim of the plans a been not ill-s and accurate amplete them. In the prosecu the Officers of and skilful ma With these p inquiry.

ed they might

9. We have I , and except in accompanying We have also Ingineers, essary. A more

In accordance tion and gener cally pointed c general plans, er of a work to ateral support, Before enter: r some genera amon to them d the protectio ever, includin ying iron to d And first as

10. We ha ally constructe y examined; i seure condition action, those a pected in worl pect to their y sites for the Poses of defer the sea, on sh s; others on ers again who

> 11. Follow e service of th

bough further

lopted may be

s omitted.

Capting N

8 which

pted they might have been to their object at the time the plans were made, would require ditional strength and considerable modifications to enable them to resist the more erful artillery since introduced, and to meet the requirements of the new armament posed for them. In others, the plans had been left incomplete, pending the eriments in progress for ascertaining the relative powers of iron structures and rifled wiectiles.

Before, therefore, we could satisfactorily fulfil our instructions, it became necessary refer back the plans and estimates to the War Department for careful revision, and it not till the close of the last, and the beginning of the present year, that the finally plans were laid before us; and even now, at the date of our Report, the plans, some cases, in consequence of the progress of invention, and more especially looking the probable adoption of the Moncrieff gun carriage, have only been provisionally

proved, pending the result of further experiments.

From that time, we have been constantly and assiduously employed in the examinaof the plans and estimates, and we trust that the time so occupied will prove to been not ill-spent, since it has enabled us now to lay before the Secretary of State fall and accurate account of the various works, of their cost, and of the amount required complete them.

In the prosecution of this arduous duty, we have received the most cordial assistance on the Officers of the Fortification Department, and we cannot speak too highly of the

Me and skilful manner in which the designs have been prepared by them.

With these preliminary remarks, we now proceed to the more immediate subject of inquiry.

9. We have personally examined the whole of the works we are directed to report committee visited each and except in one or two cases where individual members were unavoidably prevented work. on accompanying their colleagues, we have together visited each work in succession.

We have also called before us and examined such of the Commanding Officers of the Witnesses Loyal Engineers, and of the officers in charge of the works in each district, as we thought examined.

eccessary.

In accordance with our instructions, we have in all cases accepted as approved the Position and position and general design of the works, and strictly limiting our inquiry to the matters sign of works specially pointed out to us, we have not thought it our duty to offer any remarks upon accepted as general plans, except in those cases where, as we have already stated, we think the approved. power of a work to resist an attack might be seriously impaired by the absence of some collateral support, or by some faulty construction.

Before entering upon the consideration of each separate work, we propose first to deneral der some general observations applicable to the whole, and to deal with some points observations applicable to common to them all, connected with the service of the guns, the magazine arrangements, all the works. and the protection of the magazines and gun detachments from an enemy's fire, not, lowever, including in the latter, for the reasons already stated, the various modes of plying iron to defensive purposes.

And first as regards stability and permanency.

10. We have satisfied ourselves that the works throughout have been well and clause a aidly constructed, and with a due regard to permanency and stability. We have careally examined into the truth of the allegations that many of the works are in an becure condition, and we find that, although accidents have occurred during their contraction, those accidents have by no means exceeded what might have been reasonably apected in works of such magnitude, and we believe that the statements made with pect to their want of stability are greatly exaggerated. It is to be remembered that he sites for these works have been selected solely for the advantages they offered for the sea, on shoals or in deep water, exposed to the action of violent storms and heavy others on very treacherous soil, ill-suited for the foundations of heavy works, and where again where heavy slips were fully to be expected. The measures adopted to the difficulties as they arose appear to us to have been generally judicious, and though further difficulties may still be met with, it may be expected that the designs now dopted may be so carried out as to secure the necessary stability and permanency.

11. Following the order of our instructions, we next advert to the arrangements for Arrangements the service of the guns. -1752000000

The introduction of heavy rifled artillery has inevitably led to great changes in Clause d.

Stability and permanency of

nstances formidal re to the n, it work easures is

25 & 26

ch contain

the land

e land for

erated in

ing the

of works.

able amo

ped toger

or any of

orks, we i

owing T-

each year

Last Deles

those y it is take

been m

our det

arious we

d, from

and of

1800.

194, 1,102,001

7,380,537

570,500

7,951,451

s, or on

een affective

absence (

omission #

shall have

n from and other sed, and ittack = ie state d on. livever To

those arrangements; and, as the same cause has also led to many changes in the construction of the works, to avoid repetition, we shall, at the same time, advert to some points connected with their resisting power.

See Appendix No. III.

In the Appendix will be found extracts from the Instructions for Coast Batteries drawn up in 1853, and revised in 1861. At that time, the 68-pounder gun was the heaviest gun contemplated, and the Committee of 1861 did not anticipate the introduction of rifled artillery of more than one nature (probably the 110-pounder breech-loading Armstrong).

All the arrangements therefore, the space between the guns, and the thickness of the parapets, were fixed with reference to those guns; and it was by the rules laid down in those instructions that the designers of the new works under the Loan were guided Fortunately, before the works were generally too far advanced, the success of the heavier rifled guns had been established, and the necessity of making provision for them was recognized. The space between the guns was increased; the disposition of the magazines and shell stores was altered; for the sea defences iron was gradually sub stituted more and more for stone, until in some of the works for the outer walls of the superstructure iron alone will be used.

To give greater security to the magazines and to facilitate the supply of powder to the guns, the basements under the gun casemates have been appropriated generally to the storage of ammunition, and direct communication has been established between the magazine passages and the gun casemates above, by means of lifts. To guard against danger, separate passages are provided for the powder, the shells, and for lighting the

magazines.

12. The new arrangements had been submitted to the Artillery Authorities on the 4th September, 1865, and again on the 30th July and 7th February, 1867, and approved by them; they are fully described in the paper referred to, and we need not here enter into any details respecting them. We have ourselves carefully considered those arrangements, and, with reference to them, we have examined General Experiment of Lefroy, Rear-Admiral Cooper Key, General Taylor, Colonel Jervois, and Colonel Wilmot. n service of aro We have also witnessed at Gilkicker, practice with two 12-ton guns in casemates, fitted at our request with the appliances proposed for working them. Although from the arrangeee Appendix ments being incomplete, and the men not sufficiently accustomed to them, the supply of ammunition was less rapid than with more experience and more complete fittings it would probably have been, yet the result of that trial led to the conclusion that it would be difficult, in a hot action, to keep up a sufficiently rapid supply of shells by means of the lift alone, and it became a question of importance whether shells of large size, with heavy bursting charges, could be safely placed in any convenient place near the guns.

xperiment on, no To ascertain this, a pile of shells was fired at at Shoeburyness, and, although many ee Appendix of them exploded with destructive effect, the result appeared to be that there would be o. V. little risk in placing them in any position where the little risk in placing them in any position where they would not be exposed to direct fire, or to the impact of heavy fragments of shells bursting near them.

Upon the whole, we think that the arrangements are good, and we have little doubt that, with the improvements in details, which further experience will probably suggest, they will be found well adapted for the service of the guns.

13. In some of the works, the shell passages are too narrow to admit of men passing each other freely, and we recommend that, where the guns are to be served directly through them from the stores, they should be made in future not less than 5 feet wide.

The use of the shell passages as the means of access to the light boxes is not in our opinion objectionable, and in those batteries where the space available for the

storage of ammunition is limited, that plan might in future be safely adopted.

In many of the works our attention was called to dampness in the magazines, and in several the floors have already decayed to an extent to make it necessary to renew them. In some few instances this dampness may have been caused by imperfect drainage but in the great majority of them it has undoubtedly been caused by the admission of the external air at times favourable to the deposit of moisture on the walls.

e Appendix

ampness in

agazines.

A paper, drawn up by our Secretary, Lieutenant Ardagh, will be found in the Appendix, in which the question of the ventilation of magazines is ably discussed, and the principles on which it should be based clearly enunciated. We believe that the treatment recommended by him would, to a great extent, remedy the evil. As, however, in many cases the magazines are deeply buried in the carth, and the conditions, even with the greatest attention, unfavourable to the preservation of perishable material worth consideration whether aenhalts might not enfold by whattented for wood

14. Anothe on the designs fo By a refer hey recommend umber of men mnecessary to i -omitting the luidings thems In 1861, th Hospitals found ater supply, ar degree as to t

et should in f The numb ne-third, and recommendatio articulars; ar ppliances, wer

15. These and while the In the Apper noms, and it aggested by as far as pos practicable.

The resu as barrack-ro arge increas This inc

the general same time or adding large defence of t of peace is r bombproof same extent

16. T resistance of At a v questionto oppose examined Wilmot, ar for determ accurate c and piers guns, but

> accuracy. The Jervois th to parap desirable in a lette powers o

Thi

that the

when eng

14. Another change, most valuable in itself, has also exercised a material influence

ges in

ert to see

Batter

n was th

ipate th

0-pounds

iickness .

laid dor

re guide! ne heavi

them wa

of o

ually sub ills of

f powder

nerally to

ween the

d again iting the

s on the 367, and

and we

carefully

General

Wilmot.

fitted at

arrange-

supply of

ttings it

it would

neans of

ize, with

ch many

ould be

ect fire,

e little

robably

passing

lirectly

t wide.

is not

for the

and in

them.

inage,

sion of

in the

1, and

at the

As,

itions,

terial,

wood

uns.

on the designs for the various works. By a reference to the Report of the Defence Commissioners, it will be seen that Improvements in Barracks. they recommended that barrack accommodation should be provided for a much larger number of men than the works will now afford. In some instances where it was thought unnecessary to incur the expense, the cost of the work has been reduced by diminishing or omitting the barrack accommodation, while in all the amount of accommodation in the buildings themselves has been largely reduced, from the following cause :-

In 1861, the Commissioners for improving the sanitary condition of Barracks and Hospitals found that these buildings generally were deficient in ventilation, drainage, water supply, and in the provisions for warmth, cooking, washing, recreation, &c., to such a degree as to be detrimental to the comfort, and injurious to the health of the soldiers. They recommended that instead of 400 cubic feet per man, not less than 600 cubic

feet should in future be allowed, and in hospitals 1,200 cubic feet per bed.

The number of men that could be accommodated in barrack-rooms was thus reduced one-third, and in hospital wards nearly one-half below that formerly allotted. Extensive recommendations were also made by them for the improvement of barracks in other particulars; and general rules for the construction of barracks and hospitals, with their appliances, were laid down.

15. These recommendations were made after the Defence Commissioners had reported, and while the designs for the various works recommended by them were in preparation. In the Appendix will be found an extract from the Report on casemated-barrack- see Appendix rooms, and it will be seen that the Sanitary Commissioners expressly called attention No. VI. to the necessity of adopting in the works about to be constructed the improvements suggested by them. In accordance with their recommendation these improvements have as far as possible been adopted, the increased space has been allotted to men and patients; and libraries, canteens, recreation rooms, and schools, have been added where practicable.

The result has been a large reduction not only in the number of rooms appropriated as barrack-rooms, but also in the number of men allotted to each room, and a consequent

large increase in the cost of housing the soldiers.

This increased cost is no doubt in a great measure repaid by the improvement in the general condition and comfort of the men, and by a diminution of disease. At the same time one effect has been that as the size of the works could not be increased without adding largely to their cost, and developing them to an extent unnecessary for the defence of the position they occupy, the number of men they can accommodate in time of peace is reduced much below that necessary for a state of war, although the amount of bombproof cover remaining the same, would, when required, be made available to the same extent as before.

16. The next clause, c of the 1st Articles of our Instructions, relates to the powers of Power of

resistance of the various works.

At a very early period of our enquiry our attention was directed to the important question—what amount of resistance might granite walls and earthen parapets be expected to oppose to the powerful rifled shot and shell of the present day? On this point we examined Brigadier-General Lefroy, Rear-Admiral Cooper Key, General Taylor, Colonel Wilmot, and Colonel Jervois. From their evidence it appeared that the data necessary for determining this question were scarcely sufficient to enable us to arrive at any very accurate conclusion. The opinion of these witnesses appeared to be that granite walls and piers 14 feet 6 inches thick might be breached by a continued fire from heavy rifled guns, but that they would probably be found sufficient to resist the attack of ships which when engaging forts would have great difficulty in maintaining a fire of sufficient accuracy to attain that result.

The amount of penetration into earth appeared to be equally uncertain, but Colonel Jervois thought it not improbable that it might be necessary to give additional strength to parapets by substituting concrete for a portion of the earth. Thinking it most desirable that this question should be set at rest, we suggested to the War Department, No. I. in a letter of the 18th May, 1868, that experiments should be made to test the resisting

powers of masonry and earthwork.

This suggestion was approved by the Secretary of State, and directions were given that the necessary preparations for carrying out such experiments should be made. Some progress had been made in these preparations, when at a later period we were informed that any further proceedings in the matter were for the present postponed. In the GEWERAT.

zibasaa?

esistance.

alsemet et

Appendix

interval a Minute of the Ordnance Select Committee which had accidentally been omittee from their records was laid before us. It recorded the amount of penetration of hear projectiles into earth, as ascertained in May 1866, on the demolition of a butt at Short buryness into which heavy shot had been fired from a casemate in the month of March From that minute, and from other data, a table has been compiled by our Secretary which may be looked upon as giving the approximate amount of maximum penetration which heavy rifled guns of different calibres may be expected to attain.

17. Should these calculations be borne out by future experience, it may be concluded that walls of granite and masonry, 14 feet 6 inches thick, will be found sufficient to meet such an attack from ships as they are likely to be subjected to, but that it will be necessary to substitute concrete or some other hard material for earth to a certain extent in the parapets, both of the Sea and Land Defences, wherever it may not be practicable to increase the thickness up to the limits given in the table.

This course has already been adopted in many cases, and especially would it be followed in those works in which it is proposed to apply the Moncrieff system. In the works for land defence the parapets only are formed, and it is not intended to cut the embrasures or lay the racers for the guns, until a necessity arises for mantling the works and placing them in a state of defence; thus the measures necessary to adapt them to the Moncrieff system, and the strengthening of the parapets, may safely be deferred till the details of that system are more fully worked out, and we strongly recommend that in the interval the proposed experiments for testing the resisting power of various materials should be carried out.

Carriages.

Monorieff Gun 4) 191118. The introduction of the Moncrieff gun carriage will also have an important bearing on the resisting power of some of the works in which it is proposed to adopt it.

hun Designs for the adaptation of these works to this system have lately been laid before us, in some cases as approved plans, subject only to the condition that the gun carriage should prove as suitable for heavier guns as for the seven-ton gun; in others as alternative plans subject to further consideration. In the Appendix will be found a tabular statement of the works to which it is proposed to apply the system, showing the change in the armament and the financial effects that would result from the alteration.

Appendix No. VIII,

donalalance.

Clames o.

repoid by the improvement in 19. There are four classes of batteries, as now designed, to which it is proposed to apply it :- soroni od ton anno estore out lorgett sain as fact upo beut !

oil "Ast: Batteries en barbette. . . mont gangele von une Den ver

omit 2nd. Batteries with open embrasures.

agreement or pressly called attention

16 Jausid. Batteries with embrasures to be protected by iron shields.

out of4th. Oasemated batteries. Par maker blood paragraph again

In addition to these it is also proposed, in some cases, to substitute Moncrieff gun

pits for revolving turrets.

10 20 W0 1 10 In the first case the Moncrieff system will give increased protection to the guns and gun detachments. The minimum height at which barbette batteries may safely be adopted, and below which it would be desirable to substitute for them batteries for guns bon Moncrieff carriages, must be determined by the peculiar conditions of each case, depending on the distance and width of the channel to be protected, and the position Which ships can take up for attack.

Yilliam In the second case, the Moncrieff system appears to offer still greater advantages in The increased strength that may be given to the parapets, in addition to the greater

protection to the guns and men.

Denote the guns and men.

In the third case the parapets will also be strengthened, and a great saving effected by dispensing with costly iron shields, and the power of each separate gun will be extended over a much larger area, by the greater lateral range allowed by the Moncrieff

The amount of protection must depend, in either system, on the character of the position, and the measures adopted to protect the guns and gun detachments from enfilade fire.

In the fourth case, that of casemated batteries, the comparative advantages and disadvantages of each system will probably be the subject of very different opinions.

Having previously called the attention of Captain Monerieff to the plans of the Thames Forts, as an example of the mode in which such works might be adapted to his

derior de alculated t ough, if t removed Le plans w one so wi at the pr me relative

hich it is In th oth syste te 25-tor spidity, vstem to 20.

and the demands. We. the recon d been commend detailed

This the work enquired based we that they 21.

as first s the com In stances make co quantiti The sub

of incre complet continu either h A convict

formati by con T employ that t

execut disady Parlia

will be conter that t and 1 estim

we th an ad and s

uration of he a butt at Sho month of Marc by our Secretary num penetrati

nay be conclude sufficient to me t that it will a certain extern ot be practical

ally would it be system. In the nded to cut the adapt them be deferred in ommend that i arious material

aportant bearing opt it. been laid before he gun carriage rs as alternative a tabular state e change in the

t is proposed to

Moncrieff gu

o the guns and may, safely be tteries for guns of each case, id the position

r advantages in to the greater

ed cost. saving effected e gun will le the Moncrie

aracter of the chments from

lvantages and opinions. plans of the adapted to his them. From ag, in a ver

those advantages which his system carried out in its integrity is inferior designation. He pointed out some objections deserving of attentive consideration, though, if the work already done is to be made use of, some of them could not probably We did not think it necessary to enter into any lengthened discussion of the plans with him, since we are not called on to decide upon them, nor could we have done so without materially delaying our Report. We have, therefore, only to observe that the propriety of adopting his system must, in each case, be considered with reference to the position and circumstances of the work; and after a careful examination of the relative advantages and disadvantages offered by it, as compared with the system for which it is proposed to substitute it.

In the last case, where it is proposed to substitute Moncrieff gun-pits for turrets, both systems are yet so untried that we can give no decided opinion on them." Should the 25-ton guns be successfully worked on a Moncrieff carriage, and with sufficient rapidity, the saving of expense would offer a powerful inducement for preferring that

system to the costly turrets.

20. The last clause of the 1st Article of our Instructions, relating to the cost incurred Expendit and the future expenditure required, as it has occupied a large portion of our time, demands more notice.

We have already stated the circumstances under which the works were begun, and the recommendations of the Defence Commissioners that, as soon as the general designs Immediate had been decided upon, and the land purchased, the excavations should at once be ment of commenced, and the ramparts proceeded with; and while they were in progress the recommen detailed drawings and specifications for the completion of the works should be prepared.

This course was followed, and contracts were entered into for the first portions of the works, and followed by fresh contracts for the remaining portions. We have Mode in enquired into the manner in which the detailed estimates on which the contracts were carried on based were made out, and we are satisfied that much care was bestowed upon them, and

that they were framed with a due regard to economy.

21. At the same time, it followed from this course of proceeding that the total estimate, as first submitted to Parliament, could only be an approximate one, until the details for

the completion of the whole could be got out.

In the execution of the works, different courses have been followed, as the circumstances of time and place made advisable. The usual course was, in the first instance, to make contracts for the earlier portions of the works for a lump sum, based on bills of quantities agreed upon between the Contractors and the Officers of the War Department. The subsequent contracts were generally on a schedule of prices, subject to a percentage of increase or diminution, according to the terms agreed upon. In some cases, after the completion of the first contracts, or on the failure of the contractors, the works were continued under the immediate direction of the Engineer Department, the labour being either hired, or military, or the two combined.

At Portland, the works at the Verne and Breakwater have been chiefly performed by convicts, and at Cork, the works at Fort Carlisle (after the excavation of the ditches and formation of the ramparts), and Fort Westmoreland, Spike Island, were first carried on

by convict labour, and are now continued by military labour.

From the evidence of the officers superintending the works, we find that the employment of military labour has led to a considerable diminution of expenditure, and that the work so performed is in every way satisfactory, and that the transfer of the execution of the work from the Contractors to the Engineer Department, has not been disadvantageous to the public.

22. Various changes were from year to year made in the Estimates laid before Parliament. In the earlier schedules no separate provision was made for iron shields. It 2513, et al. will be seen from the evidence of Colonel Jervois that the iron protection to embrasures, contemplated in 1860 and 1862, was not of an expensive nature, and it was considered that the cost of it would be covered by the original estimate. When the Schedules of 1864 and 1865 were framed the use of more expensive shields was contemplated, but as no estimate of their cost had been prepared no special provision was made for them; we think, however, that it is to be regretted that no intimation was then given that an addition to the estimates would at a future time be required to defray their cost, and that the omission of any such notice was likely to create the erroneous impression that the works could be completed for a smaller sum than that which would undoubtedly be required to put them in a proper state of defence.

Repor

giors

tening

Guns.

Jostoi.

Col Jervols Report in 1867.

tection neces-Heavy Guns. Ratimates.

23. In 1867 a Report was made by Colonel Jervois, and laid before Parliament, of state of the works, the cost incurred, and the future expenditure required; and in Report, for the first time, the estimated cost of iron shields and iron superstructure was separately introduced. The estimate in the Schedule of the Act of that year was reto meet the altered circumstances, but subsequent experiments have shown that, even a Increased pro- the power of rifled guns was not sufficiently appreciated, and a great increase in amount of protection has been found necessary, involving a corresponding increase expenditure.

Inadequacy of . In some instances the estimate of 1867 was undoubtedly inadequate to complete works upon the plans then approved. In the works on Portsdown Hill this deficience the estimate was the most marked; in the report on those works an explanation of mode in which the estimate was framed, and our opinion on the course adopted will found. in the land of the second

From these general remarks we now proceed to report upon each work in detail

too holmes

form the good whom actions of a south and one of the first the facilities and Story of the transfer of the contract of the c

the contract of the final and the contract of the property of the property of the

Constituted to the contract that a the contract of the contrac

bearing of the own bearing the property of the contract of the second of the contract of the c reis of the second of the seco in the property of the description of the property of the prop

or the state of th of the contract and the first the first series and course and the first mediance to to built in a transfer and a property of the state of the Auragement of the March to account the fore to the fore to the forest to the series account to the series of

and the proof of the last their west of the fall of the state of the same in the state of the same of end rightly through him at a charge tree gap and the first particular than the charge the first brow the enviolence propagation and the contract of an artist of the brook decided and a second of the contract of the contrac

there were the left process and reserve to the a period of a very set and to be odd. See State and in papers of the large and the second projection of the control of the con

form over the second of the field endered community of the endered with the community of th

crossed that represented out we chare there is many and are a prominental that A place of the second of the s Lightingues were like a secretar and referred by the process of the bush beliefed.

tar the bighe fer out on this separate territor all youngers of third the out of the Laboral distance bear substitute perfection out the contribution of the con parce & health of health known and after the little age. Experience who can be half to the

The testing of the costs the lates the same in the costs of the street of the same of the took on wastern and an interest the emorphism of the complete management of the complete mand the complete management of the complete management of the comp

mouth 1.

2

would b 2. Camber Lestney their ba 3.

Lecy col

and mo Af that the Sand a constru Sand, a Mone P to be b cmbras Th

questio Pecessi: Castle, bould Coldwe atteri the ba a revo secom

> cethe F Cale a batt brom aland

ment, of the and in this erstructure r was revised t, even then ease in the increase of

omplete the leficiency in ation of the pted will be

detail.

PORTSMOUTH.

PORTSMOUTH.

24. In their Report the Royal Commissioners divided the Sea Defences of Ports- Recommendamouth under five heads :-

tions of the Defence Commission.

1. The entrance to the harbour.

2. The prevention of a landing within the fortified position to landward.

3. The protection of the anchorage at Spithead, and of the dockyard from bombardment.

4. The defences of the Needles Passage.

5. The measures necessary to prevent an enemy obtaining a footing in the Isle of Wight.

The Land Defences they classed as the Portsdown Hill and Gosport Positions.

SEA DEFENCES.

25.-1. For the first object, the defence of the channel leading into the harbour, Spithead they considered that the existing works strengthened by additional batteries at Southsea would be sufficient.

2. To oppose a landing to the eastward of the harbour, Southsea Castle, and Fort Cumberland, with the two intervening, forts about to be constructed at Lumps and Eastney, would suffice; and to the westward, the lines in progress at Stokes Bay with their batteries, and an extension of the battery at Gilkicker, would be also sufficient.

3. The defence of Spithead and of the dockyard from bombardment was the next

and most important point of their enquiry.

After describing some of various schemes that had been suggested, they recommended that the casemated forts, which it had already been proposed to construct on the Horse Sand and No Man's Land Shoals, should be proceeded with, that a work should be constructed between that on the Horse Sand and Portsea Island, another on the Spit Sand, and a fifth on the Sturbridge Shoal, with batteries at Appley House and Nettle-stone Point in the Isle of Wight. The most important of these works they recommended to be built of masonry faced with hard granite, with three tiers of guns in casemates and embrasures in wrought-iron, and with guns and mortars on the roof.

They go on to state that, after having given the most thorough consideration to this question, they were of opinion that nothing short of the project proposed would meet the

necessities of the case.

4. For the defence of the Needles they did not consider the existing works at Hurst Defence of Castle, Sconce Point, and Cliff End would suffice, and they recommended that batteries should be constructed on the heights above Cliff End,—at the point between Totland and Coldwell Bays, at Hatherwood Point, and near the Needles Point, and that casemated batteries should be substituted for the batteries at Hurst Castle. For the protection of the batteries on the southern side of the channel, and to prevent their being taken in reverse, they recommended a work between Cliff End and Freshwater, with barrack accommodation for the men to work the additional guns recommended by them.

5. Under the last head, the defence of the Isle of Wight, they considered that the Defence of

northern shore would be sufficiently protected by the works already recommended. For the defence of the south-west coast they recommended a military road between Chale and Compton Grange, with two towers, one near Brook, and one near Brixton, and a battery with a keep in its rear on Atherfield Point. For the defence of Sandown Bay, affording "the best and, indeed, the only good landing place" on the south side of the island between the Needles and Spithead, they recommended that a new permanent work should be substituted for the old bastioned fort then existing, and that batteries with teeps in their rear should be constructed on the rising ground near Yaverland, at Languard (to the westward of Sandown), and at a point below Sandown

Isle of Wigh

Ровтамошти.

Barracks; that, to protect the rear of the batteries on the castern side of the bay, a tower should be placed on the summit of Bembridge Down; and lastly, a battery with keep in its rear on St. Helen's Point, to oppose a landing between Bembridge and Nettlestone Point.

26. The measures recommended by them for the Land Defences were as follows:

Land Defences. 1. The occupation of the position on Portsdown Hill by four principal works, at Crookhorn, at the Windmill, the Fir Clumps, and Nelson's Column; three minor works at intervening points; and a line of ditch and rampart connecting the flanks of the position with Langston Harbour and Portsmouth Harbour, and with two detached works in advance of the flanks.

2. The construction of three works in advance of the line between Forts Gomer and Elson; one on the right near Newgate, one in the centre near Roome, and the

third in advance of Browndown near the shore.

3. The completion of the three works then in progress between Forts Gomer and Elson.

4. And the completion of the strong lines already designed behind the Hilsen Channel to take the place of the insignificant field works there existing.

Reduction of Estimates.

27. We have already given a summary of the changes made in this scheme for the Sea Defences; we now proceed to show more in detail what those changes were, and their effect on the financial part of the plan.

The works struck out at Portsmouth by the Government, before going to Parliament,

would have cost, according to the estimate of the Commissioners, 460,000l.

These works were :-

1. The intermediate work between the Horse Sand and Portsea Island.

3. The two works, one near Roome and the other at Lee Farm in advance of Brown

down, forming part of the Gosport Advanced Position.

Before the first grant was voted, a further reduction of 20,000l. was made by omitting the connecting lines between Forts Gomer and Elson. Subsequently the difficulty of obtaining a foundation on the Sturbridge Shoal made it necessary to abandon that position, and it was proposed to substitute two smaller works on the Spit Bank and Ryde Sand. The latter it has also been found necessary to give up from the same difficulty of obtaining a foundation.

Changes in Sea Defences.

28. In the works themselves great changes have been made to meet the advance in the

power of artillery.

In the two large forts on the Horse Sand and No Man's Land Shoal an iron superstructure to mount 49 guns in two tiers has been substituted for the granite fort of three tiers with iron embrasures mounting 120 guns. In the new design preparation is also made for five turrets to carry ten of the heaviest guns that may be adopted into the service; with this addition, the power of the forts against ships will far exceed that of the original works with their more numerous but lighter guns; these turrets have not yet been sanctioned, and no provision is made for them in the Estimates. Arrangements are also proposed for introducing into the forts the electric wires required for submarine defence.

A reduction has also been made in the Spit Bank work, now designed to mount 15 guns in one tier, with preparation for two turrets. In this case the sea face alone is to be of iron, the granite walls being retained on the land side. Another fort of similar construction has been placed near the edge of the shoals in front of St. Helen's Point, instead of the work contemplated on that Point, and a heavy mortar battery with five rifled guns at Puckpool has been substituted for the two works at Appley House and

Nettlestone Point.

sle of Wight.

And Day /

29. In the Isle of Wight, for the defence of Sandown Bay, the work at Languard has been given up, and another work at Redcliffe, to the eastward, added. The three works at Brixton, Brook, and Atherfield have been given up, and a military road alone made from Freshwater to Chale.

The new casemated batteries at Hurst Castle and the auxiliary batteries at Southsea, are much more powerful than those contemplated by the Commissioners;

and lastly at Gillricker instand of and account

over.

grou

exper their

reflec

Swel

11 fee

tions !

in this

stone

hed o

struch

of ord

feet th

protec

constr

confide

heavy

able to

themse

therefo

would

still be

The e

quanti

enable

precise

give a

appear

manne

satisfa

regard

quent

365,00

further

E E

In

A

T

T

U tiers, a

T

and lastly at bil know instead of only strengthening and extending the batteries to give an addition of nine guns a new and poverful casemated works has been constructed and a mortar latery for 16 mortars is to be added between Gultucker and text monockton.

30. The financial effect of these changes will be stated at the end of PORTSMOUTH the report on each group of works; and it is only necessary here to observe Financial that the increase in the expenditure has not arisen from any want of care or effect. of a due regard to economy in their construction, and that the manner in which the works have been constructed reflects great credit on the officers to whose supervision they have been committed, and is well calculated to ensure their stability and permanency.

SEA DEFENCES - OUTER LINE

SPITEHAD WORKS.

HORSE SAND FORT.

31. This is a circular work, situated on the Horse Shoal, upon which, at a depth of 11 feet below water spring tides, a level space having first been prepared, the foundations were laid in the form of a ring 231 feet in external diameter, and 53 feet 6 inches in thickness at the base, with granite facing on the outside, and Bramley Fall or Portland stone on the inside, the intervening space being filled with massive concrete blocks.

Design
Foundations

The space thus formed inside the ring was filled with clay and shingle, and a thick bed of concrete laid thereon, to afford foundations for the inner portion of the superstructure. On this broad and solid base, which at a height $\frac{1}{2}$ foot above high water of ordinary spring tides is 210 feet in diameter, outer wall, 16 feet high and $14\frac{1}{2}$ feetthick, of granite and roach Portland stone has been built, and provision is made for protecting it with iron plates, should this hereafter be found necessary.

The foundations and the outer wall in this and the other Spithead works were constructed under the direction of Mr. Hawkshaw, C.E.

We have already stated that we have no sufficient data to enable us to form any confident opinion as to the power of 14 feet 6 inches of granite and stone to resist the navy projectiles of the present day, but we think it probable that ships would not be able to bring a fire upon this work capable of inflicting serious damage without being themselves disabled by the heavy fire of its powerful artillery, and that it will not, therefore, be necessary to incur the great additional expense which plating it with iron would involve; especially as, even if this outer wall should be penetrated, there would still be another wall to be overcome before the interior of the work could be reached.

Upon the basement it is proposed to place an iron superstructure for 49 Superguns in two tiers, and preparations will also be made for five turrets to be structure added hereafter, if sanctioned. The estimate for this iron superstructure is based upon accurate calculations of the quantities of iron af various kinds at will be required for its construction, in order to enable it to offer an adequate resistance to any attack to which it may be exposed; but as the precise arrangement of these materials is not decided on, and as we are not required to give any opinion on that point, we have only to state that the amount estimated would appear to be a sufficient provision for the completion of the work in a satisfactory menner.

The arrangements for the service of the guns and for the supply of ammunition are satisfactory. The work, as far as it has gone, is well and skilfully Report constructed, as regards permanency and stability, and there have been no failures.

The estimate for this work in the Schedule for 1862 was 260,0001., and in subsequent Schedules it remained at the same amount till 1867, when it was increased to 365,0001. The sum expended to the 30th June, 1868, amounted to 115,8341., and a farther sum of 308,8601. will be required to complete it, thus made up:

Estimate

Expenditure to 30th June, 1868

Estimated cost of masonry 68,238

Ironwork for 40 casemates, with intervals of 24 feet 2 inches, at 4,4881. each; and 10 casemates with intervals of 26 feet, at 4,8601. each 228,120

Additional work, not included above 6,967

Arrangement for torpedo wires 2,700

Proportion of expenses of experiments at Shoeburyness 2,835

\$424,694

308,860

115,834

No Man's LAND FORT.

and

shie

Wall

00

of E

reta

MI

am(

the

incl

bes

BIN

200

alt

the

to

inc

nu

80

MI

ti

Portsuouth.
Design.

32. This work is of a similar construction to that on the Horse Sand, but to obtain solid foundation, it was necessary to go 20 feet below low water ordinary spring tides, the cost was thus largely increased.

Estimate.

The estimate for this work in the Schedule for 1862 was 290,000l., and, as in preceding case, no change was made in the amount till 1867, when it was increased 406,000l.

The amount expended to June 30th, 1868, was 152,937l.

The amount required for completion, varying only in some small details from that the Horse Sand, is 309,563l., and the total cost will thus amount to 462,500l.

SPIT BANK FORT.

Dosign.

Report

Mall saled

33. The foundations for this work are similar to those for the Horse Sand For The external diameter of the masonry base at high water level is 151 feet.

It is designed for 15 guns in one tier, nine in an iron superstructure occupy rather more than half the circumference looking seaward, and six in granite casematowards the land and Portsmouth Harbour. Preparations are also made for two turners

The work is well and solidly built, and there have been no failures; the arrangements for the service of the guns and for the supply of ammunition are good satisfactory.

It has already been stated that the Defence Commissioners recommended a work the Sturbridge Shoal, that provision was made for it in the Schedule of 1862, and the work on the Spit Bank, recommended by them, was given up. All attempts to obtain a secure foundation on the Sturbridge having failed, it was decided to substitute smaller works on the Spit and Ryde Sands. The same difficulty in obtaining a secure foundation led to the abandonment of the position on the Ryde Sand, and the work the Spit Bank is alone in course of construction. The attempts alluded to involved expenditure of 10,0741, under the Loan, and 2,3101, out of annual votes, and this amount been added to the expenditure on this item of the Schedule, though it cannot be considered as any part of the cost of the work on the Spit Bank.

Estimate.

1 4

The amount inserted in the Schedule of 1862 for the Sturbridge work was 306,00 This sum was increased in 1863 to 310,000l.; the Sturbridge work was omitted from a Schedule of the Act of 1864, but the same amount was retained for "other Spithes works" till 1867, when it was reduced to 293,000l. at the same time that the amount of St. Helen's and Puckpool was increased; this estimate was intended to provide for works on the Spit Bank and Ryde Sand; the latter, for the reasons given above, we afterwards abandoned.

The account will then stand thus:—

oha v a v v v v v v v v v v v v v v v v v	16		50.	. His	£illin£	10
Expenditure on Spit Bank to Jun	e 30th, 1	868			45,1	01
Further sum for foundations				•	23,249	
To complete masonry		• •			47,365 100 11	な記
To complete iron:—	*			13	22 v 30 00	語
Seven casemates of 25 feet inte	rvals, at	4,6432	.; two	ditto		连
of 29 feet, at 5,3871					43,275	1
Proportion of Shoebury experimen	nts	• •	•.•	2774	510 114,39	00
(b) ·				199	114,0	
rist a					1 10 10 159,50	00
Estimated cost of shields					7,80	
100 m	*				EDG Correspond	
Estimated total cost of work					167,30	Ю
Expenditure at Sturbridge, &c.	••				12,38	34
				Š.	1800 112	
				2.5	1 16 E179,68	54
					A D ON 450 Blood And Annual Control	-

ST. HELEN'S FORT.

Design.

34. This fort is placed on the outer edge of the shoal, where the sand is neurovered at low water spring tides. The foundations for the work are formed by ring of iron caissons sunk to an average depth of 25 feet 6 inches below the surf of the shoal, passing through sand and shingle, and 5 feet into the clay. Within this the sand has been dredged out, and the space thus excavated filled with concrete; bed of concrete is 10 feet thick, and its surface is 2 feet above low water of ordinary statides.

The outer wall of the basement is completed. The superstructure will be of iron on Portskouts. outer half of the fort where exposed to fire from ships, and of granite towards the it will be armed with six heavy guns to seaward, and four lighter guns behind sields on the land face.

It is well-designed as to permanency and stability, and the arrangements for the Report.

rice of the guns are satisfactory. The calculations of the probable cost of the iron are based on the same data as those for the other Spithead forts, and the remarks the Horse Sand Fort apply equally to this work.

This work was not contemplated in 1862, but in the Schedule for that year the sum Estimate. 87,0001. was inserted for batteries at Puckpool and St. Helen's Point. In 1863 it decided to substitute a work on the shoal for that on shore, and the same amount was mined in subsequent Schedules, till 1867, when it was increased to 145,000l. The expended to the 30th June, 1868, amounted to 47,7791. The further sum required counts to 70,3321., that is, for the masonry 41,3581., and for the iron 28,9741, making estimate of the total cost of the work, when completed, without shields, 118,1111.; and meluding four shields, estimated at 5,2001., 123,3111.

PUCKPOOL BATTERY.

35. This is a powerful mortar battery on the north-eastern shore of the Isle of Wight Design. saring, though at long range, on the approach to Spithead and the southern part of that

to oh

g tidles

d, as in

inereas.

rom f

Sand

Occup.

caser o tui

ne am g001

a work 2, and

s to o

stitu

ng a

ne work

nyol

his are

cann

308

d fre

r Spill mount

de i

BDOVE

5,101

It was commenced in 1863, and completed in March 1865 for an armament of 21 Armament riars, with space on the ramparts for 11 light guns. In 1867 it was modified and Modification. ared for an armament of 38 mortars in a double line, and five guns. In 1868, when **Le fail**ure to obtain a foundation either on the Sturbridge or Ryde Sand made it necessary **mabandon** the attempt to construct a work in either of those positions, it was decided to rease the power of the guns in this work, and again to modify it by reducing the ber of mortars from 38 to 30, and to substitute 25-ton guns for four of the lighter formerly proposed; the fifth gun for flank defence will be a 7-inch breechding gun. The merlons have also been strengthened by the introduction of concrete, two additional expense magazines provided. On the right flank there is a small containing accommodation for four officers and 67 men. It is well supplied with

The work has been skilfully constructed. The arrangements for the service of the Report.

and for the storing and supply of ammunition, are good.

The sum expended to the 30th June, 1868, amounted to 16,840!., and the further Estimate. required to complete is estimated at 4,0241., making a total of 20,8641. To this be added, before the battery would be ready for occupation, a further estimated anditure of 8,100l. for shields, making a total of 28,964l.

In 1867, the total cost of the two works at St. Helen's and Puckpool, when no were proposed for Puckpool, was estimated at 145,000l., the cost, including shields,

estimated at 152,2751.

An alternative plan has been laid before us for dispensing with the iron shields at Alternative and substituting guns mounted on Moncrieff carriages. The cost of the altera- plan. would be 2,824%; the whole cost of this work would be reduced from 28,964% to and of the two together to 146,999l.

We will not here further allude to the financial effects of the adoption of the Monsystem, since in the Appendix will be found a tabular statement, giving in each

a full account of what the effect of the change will be.

SEA DEFENCES.—INNER LINE. and is now approaching lompletion

GILKICKER BATTERY.

36. This work was begun in June 1863, under a contract for the basement. In June ber of the same year, the contractor failed, and the work was stopped. In June was re-commenced under a fresh contract has been carried on steadily since,

Ровтаночти, Design.

It is designed as a casemated granite work, mounting 22 guns behind iron with 5 guns also protected by shields on the roof, and will contain barrack accommo for five officers, four serjeants, and 98 men on a peace establishment.

Report.

There have been no failures of any sort, and the work is skilfully built, built, permanency and for resisting power.

bould

for it

7164

38. TI

arracks

ston

the gorg

wo gu

-h 5m0 Hillery

As th

Lave a

and enga

small

m 0

metec

39.

-pounde

h, into

at pre the fi orove i

The

cons

0.

outhsea

annal

ther

nis, in

Le tota

the def expend

plated

m riffe

torts. and G

rithor makin

charge

on th

by th

Work

Th

The

ln i

The fac

Magazino accommodation.

The disposition of the shell stores and magazines in the basement is good the passages by which the shells are conveyed from the stores to the lifts are only and in some places 3 feet 6 inches wide, scarcely allowing two men to pass each with trucks, and making it difficult, if not impossible, to supply the shells with sufficient rapidity from the basement alone.

A record of a trial of two guns in this battery will be found in the Appendix, Na. and in another part of this Report we have pointed out the measures which we was

necessary to give full efficiency to the heavy guns in casemated batteries.

In the design laid before us it is proposed to cut through the rear wall of casemates, for the purpose of passing the lamps for lighting the magazines and shell start from the outside into the light boxes, without carrying them through the shell passes The considerable expense of this alteration might, in our opinion, be saved, by allowing the light boxes to open directly into the shell passage, as we see no objection to the

lights being inserted in their places from that passage.

Mortar . Battery.

A design has also been laid before us for an auxiliary mortar battery, on the flank of the fort, to be prepared for 16 mortars. This design has not been fine approved. It appears to be well calculated for its object, and is estimated to 8,800%.

Estimate of The original estimate for Gilkicker Fort, in 1862, was 50,000l., and this in 1862 was increased to 58,0001. The additional cost of the shields was then estimated 30,000l., but no provision was made for a mortar battery. The amount expended to the 30th June was 45,9841, the further sum required is 15,4111, making a total 61,3951. To this must be added 38,7251., for providing iron shields, bringing up the total cost to 100,120l., and with the mortar battery to 108,920l.

Southsea Castle.

Design.

37. The works undertaken here under the Defence Loan consisted of auxiliary batteries connected with the Old Castle, the whole closed by a gorge wall, loopholed for flanking fire.

Armament, :

The batteries are constructed for 32 guns—one rifled 13.3-inch gun on the left flat of the West Battery; 22 rifled guns, of 9 or 10-inch; nine 7-inch guns for flat defence; and four mortars. The battery is partially armed. The position selected for the mortars behind the Castle appears to us to be objectionable, and we recommend a revision of this part of the plan. This will involve no additional expense, as the work has not been commenced.

Mortar Battery.

Modifications.

At the time of our visit, the protection to the guns and magazines appeared to be insufficient to withstand the heavy projectiles of the present day, and a plan has since been sanctioned for giving increased strength to the parapets. A plan has also been laid , before us, in which it is proposed to dispense with the iron shields, to substitute the Moncrieff system in that portion of the battery intended for heavy guns, and to increase still further the strength of the parapet.

Report.

The magazines for the 7-inch guns might be exposed to a dropping shot from enfilade fire, making a different arrangement and additional protection necessary. design has been amended in this respect, and the cost of the alteration included in the The magazine accommodation will then be good and well-arranged. arrangements for the supply of ammunition to the guns are not yet finally settled, awaiting the result of further experience with heavy guns. For the 23-ton gun some special provision will be necessary for the conveyance of its heavy shells from the magazine below.

The auxiliary batteries were begun in March 1863, and are complete, with the

exception of the shields for embrasures. They have been well constructed.

In the Castle there is accommodation for three officers and 63 men. magazine in its basement is ill-lighted and ill-ventilated, and the want of ventilation is the more felt from the latrines being in its immediate neighbourhood. There is project for mounting three of the heaviest guns and four mortars on the top of the Castle, but this has not yet been sanctioned. Should it be adopted, the opportunity should be taken to revise the magazine arrangements

Castlo.

The amount expended to the 30th June was 29,3941. The further sum required to Portentoure. out the improvements mentioned above is 11,460l., making a total of 40,854l. To Estimate. this must be added the sum of 35,0251. for shields, making a total of 75,8791.

Should the Moncrieff system be adopted, there would be an additional cost in pre- Alternative. paring for it of 6,8621, but the total cost of the hattery on that system would be reduced

n shiel

modas

Doth 5

Dock

ch of

Sufficie

No.

we I

ill of t

ell ste

Dassa

allo

n to 1

n final

total

up t

EASTNEY BATTERIES.

38. The Eastney Work consists of two batteries, connected by a parapet, in front of Design. the barracks of the Royal Marine Artillery. They are intended to command the approach

to Langston Harbour and the water to the eastward of the Horse Fort.

The face of each battery, and of the connecting parapet, is covered by a dry ditch, and the gorge is closed by a loopholed wall 3 feet thick. Each battery has 10 embrasures, and two guns en barbette, and is now armed with five 7-inch breech-loading guns, and seven Armament. s.inch smooth-bore guns. The magazine accommodation is sufficient, but the provision for artillery stores is scarcely adequate.

As these batteries are at a great distance from the channel leading into Spithead, and have a large extent of shoal water in front of them, they could take but little part in an engagement with large ships, and their present armament seems to be sufficient to keep small vessels or boats at a distance. For this purpose they have been skilfully constructed. They were commenced in June 1861, and completed in March 1863, for Estimate. the sum of 17,4351., and no further expenditure is required upon them.

LUMPS BATTERY.

39. This work has 14 guns in embrasures, and three en barbette. It is armed with Design. 82-pounders, 8-inch guns, and breech-loading 7-inch rifled guns. It is surrounded by a Armament. which, into which the water can be admitted, but as the ditch will not retain the water, it at present an imperfect obstacle to an assaulting party, and although protected by the flanking fire of three caponnières, some measure seems to be necessary to in prove it, which might however be deferred till a time of expected attack.

The work was begun in November 1859, and completed in October 1861. It is Report. well constructed, and except the defect mentioned above, well adapted to its object that of preventing a landing between Eastney and Southsea Castle. The magazine accommodation is ample, and well protected. The work is supplied with water by the

Southsea Water Company.

The cost of this work was 18,945l.; of that sum 14,726l. were charged to the Estimate. Annual Estimates; and the expenditure, under the Loan, amounted only to 4,2191. No

farther expenditure is required.

In the Schedule of 1862 provision was made, exclusive of land, of a sum for Southsea Cartle of 35,0001.; for Eastney, 15,0001.; and for Lumps, 5,0001.: in all, 55,0001. This. in 1867, was increased to 60,000l. for the works, and 30,000l. for the shields, making the total estimate 90,0001.

The estimated expenditure under the Loan on the three works, exclusive of shields,

mounts to 60,9981, and with the shields, to 96,0231.

SUMMARY.

40. The total amount estimated by the Defence Commissioners to be required for the defence of Spithead, including the purchase of land, was 1,100,000t. The amount pended out of the Annual Votes was 17,0361. The estimate for the works contemin 1862 was, exclusive of land, 1,048,000l.; in 1867, the great power developed rifled guns having made a large increase of resisting power necessary in these the estimate was increased to 1,327,000t., exclusive of the iron shields for Southsea Gilkicker, and with those shields to 1,387,000l. The cost of completing the works thout shields is now estimated at 1,328,4461, and the cost of the shields at 94,8501. with the previous expenditure a total of 1,440,3321, of which 1,421,7861. will be rged against the Loan.

The abandonment of the work on the Ryde Sand has led to a saving of 115,6261. the item of 293,000% in the estimate of 1867 for the Spit Bank Fort and other works; this saving the great increase since 1862 in the estimated cost of the other Spithead shar been partly met, yet it will be seen that the increased estimate of 1867 still short of their present estimated cost by 34,786l.

PORTSMOUTH.

Of this excess 6,2001 has been caused by the provision of means for combining submarine defences with the forts; 13,500l. has been caused by the necessity of additional submarine defences with the forts; 13,500l. has been caused by the necessity of additional submarine defences with the forts; 13,500l. has been caused by the necessity of additional submarine defences with the forts; 13,500l. has been caused by the necessity of additional submarine defences with the forts; 13,500l. has been caused by the necessity of additional submarine defences with the forts; 13,500l. has been caused by the necessity of additional submarine defences with the forts; 13,500l. has been caused by the necessity of additional submarine defences with the forts; 13,500l. has been caused by the necessity of additional submarine defences with the forts; 13,500l. has been caused by the necessity of additional submarine defences with the forts; 13,500l. has been caused by the necessity of additional submarine defences with the forts; 13,500l. has been caused by the necessity of additional submarine defences with the forts of the for to the thickness of the shields, and a sum of \$2,273l., being 22 per cent. on the ire superstructure of the two forts at Horse Sand and No Man's Land, is to be attributed to the strengthening of the iron work consequent on the experiments made at Show buryness in 1868.

If the Moncrieff system be adopted, there will be an excess on the total estimate of 1867 of 1,3471. The works in our opinion have been constructed with great state and with due regard to economy; and their increased cost is to be attributed to

causes we have mentioned above.

NEEDLES PASSAGE DEFENCES.

HURST CASTLE.

Design.

41. This powerful work, embracing the old Castle, and extending on each side of it, consists of 61 casemates in which the guns are to be protected by iron shields. 37 to the westward of the Castle, and 24 to the eastward. The original design also provided a barbette battery on the roof. This part of the design has been given up, and it is now proposed to place on the roof three turrets for six guns, or four guns on the Moncrieff system.

Magazines.

There is no basement accommodation except in the Old Castle, which contains large magazine. The plans for the magazines have undergone considerable alteration and improvement. The present arrangement provides four new main magazines and shell stores, two in each battery, in addition to the large reserve magazines in the Keep. There are also seven expense magazines and seven shell stores in rear of the casemates, to be supplied from the main magazines by a verandah passage. These seven magazines will have to supply the 61 heavy guns in the casemates, or from eight to nine guns each; and considering that, except a few guns on the flanks, the guns will be 10-inch rifed guns, it would seem too much to expect that a sufficient supply of ammunition could be kept up from them during a hot action with ships. We therefore recommend that the whole of the space now divided between powder and shells should be appropriated to powder alone, and that some simple arrangement should be made for a deposit of shells, for immediate use, in rear of each casemate, where they would not be exposed to direct fire, or to the impact of heavy fragments of shells bursting near them, to be supplied as required from the main shell stores. We also recommended that the floor of the verandah, which is now on a somewhat lower level than the floor of the casemates should be raised to the same height, so as to facilitate the passage into the casemates of trucks with heavy cartridges or shells; this modification has now been introduced in the approved plan. Separate magazines and shell stores will be provided for the turrets or Moncrieff guns, on the roof. The old magazines in the Keep are spacious. At the time of our visit we observed that they were ill-ventilated, and that the floors were much affected by dry-rot that it was necessary to take them up. Plans have now been laid before us for improving the ventilation, and the cost of doing so is included in the estimate for completion.

Recommendstions.

The rear of the work is closed by a massive wall, to which additional strength has

been given, where it is exposed to fire from either flank.

The new batteries are well and solidly built. The foundations are protected in front by a large bed of shingle, varying much in quantity, as it is thrown up or washed away by the sea. The tendency, for the last three or four years, has been towards an increase, and there seems no reason to fear that the stability of the foundations will ever be

affected by the action of the waves. The first contract was in February 1861, for the foundations, which were satisfactorily completed in March 1862. The next contract was for the battery, some rear buildings rear wall, and bridges, with some alterations in the Castle, and a new lighthouse and light-keeper's dwelling for a second of the castle, and a new lighthouse and light-keeper's dwelling, for a sum of 68,8751. When this sum had been expended, further contract, under which the work is now approaching completion, was made with the same contractor at an advance of 15 per cent. on the schedule of prices in his former contract

Report.

42. Needle annel b istant a mgmg, from ar

The 6 10,000l.,

The

n of 22

elds, ma 3,450l., n

est of th

ald be 2 tement

Shoul

It is ms, which losed and ork stan 21 men.

The 1865, the and there aving a modation,

The to the 30t to adapt 1 ill be ch

43. Bay, at t ire on th It w details ar contempl (-inch two office and the

oldiers. The stor The to the 30

complete

44 To hill were

the shor Royal 1 designed

The estimate in the Schedule of 1862 was 108,0001.; in 1867 it was increased to PORTEMODER. 110,000l., and 61,000l. was added for shields, making a total estimate of 171,000l.

The total amount expended to the 30th June, 1868, was 97,8321., and a further of 22,9891. will be required to complete the work, exclusive of turrets and iron hields, making a total of 120,8211. The cost of shields to be added is estimated at

\$3,450l., making the total cost 209,271l., and with turrets 269,271l.

Should the four Moncrieff guns be sanctioned instead of the turrets, the additional cost of the work would be 8,3021, and the total cost of the work, with this addition, would be 217,5731., instead of 269,2711. In the Appendix will be found a comparative statement of the cost of the two plans.

ISLE OF WIGHT DEFENCES.

NEEDLES BATTERY.

42. This is a barbette battery built on the projecting point of the chalk ridge above Design. the Needles Rocks, at an elevation of 254 feet above the sea.* It commands the narrow channel between the Needles Rocks and the Shingles, the edge of that shoal being distant a little more than 2,000 yards, so that ships passing would be exposed to a plunging fire upon their decks, while the height of the battery above the sea protects it from any serious attack from shipping.

It is designed for 6 guns, and is at present armed with 7-inch breech-loading Armament. guns, which it is proposed to replace at a future time with heavier guns. The gorge is closed and protected by a ditch, cut in the chalk, across the narrow ridge on which the work stands. It contains barracks for one officer, two non-commissioned officers, and

21 men.

combi

of add

n the

attrib

great st

ited to i

each sid

n shield

sign als

a up, and

as on the

Intains .

Iteration ines and ie Keep

semates

agazine

as each: ch rifled

could be that the

iated to

shells o direct olied as

of the

emates,

emates

ced in

urrets,

At the

ere so

v been

led in

h has

front

away

ease, er be

orily

ings,

and

d, a with

mer

The battery was commenced in September 1861, and completed in June 1863. In Report. 1865, the facing of the escarp bulged slightly, but so little as to need no repair, and there has been no further movement. Water is supplied from rain-water tanks, having a capacity of 10,400 gallons. There is sufficient magazine and store accommodation, and the work has been well and skilfully constructed.

The estimate in the Schedule of 1862 was 7,000l., exclusive of land. The expenditure Estimate. to the 30th June, 1868, amounted to 6,958l., and a further sum of 698l. will be required to adapt it for a heavier armament, making the total cost 7,656l. This additional sum

will be charged to the Annual Estimates.

HATHERWOOD BATTERY.

43. This is also a barbette battery placed on a point on the north-east side of Alum Design. Bay, at the same height above the sea as the Needles Battery, with which it crosses its

fire on the Needles Passage.

It was commenced in 1865, and is finished, with the exception of some small details and the modifications required to adapt it for guns heavier than those originally contemplated. It is now intended for an armament of four 9-inch guns and three Armament. 7-inch. It is sufficiently supplied with water from a well. Barrack accommodation for Report. two officers and 50 men was provided in the original design, but this has been omitted, and the only provision is now a small building in the rear, adapted for two married soldiers. It has been well and skilfully constructed, and there have been no failures. The store and magazine arrangements are good.

The estimated cost in the original Schedule amounted to 4,0001. The expenditure Estimate. to the 30th June, 1868, amounted to 4,5811, and a further sum of 1,2441. is required to

complete it, making the total estimated cost 5,825l.

WARDEN POINT BATTERY.

44. This work was commenced in 1862, and finished in June 1863.

To secure the cliff, and to prevent the bank from slipping, the slope and back of the hill were drained, under the direction of Mr. Parkes, C.E., and a sea wall was built along the shore to resist the action of the sea. On the representation of the Commanding sea Wall and Royal Engineer, the foundations of this wall were carried deeper than originally Drainage. designed; the total height was increased from $9\frac{1}{2}$ to $12\frac{1}{2}$ feet, and the length from 900

Estimate.

^{*} Unless otherwise specially stated, all the heights of works as given in this Report, refer to the highest point of the crest of their parapets, the altitude of which is given above mean tide level.

LOUISMOUTH. PORTSMOUTH.

to 1,100 feet; the toe was in part further protected by an apron of Purbeck pitching with sheet piles in front. The drainage extended over the whole site, comprising an area of 23 acres.

ad men

ospital

scis, al e alte

ger a c

Tolisiz

sting inch m

ater, s

erting

ricultu

retting

apped

early th

driving

avers of

the repa ounters

neces

ovides

oint of

are satis The The

for comp

for the

was me

Estima

was est

1862 w

were a

for shi

chiefly

beyon

increa

and to

T

Th

4

T

This

Wi as regar

The

The

It is scarcely to be expected that the action of the sea and of the rain will be entirely arrested by these precautionary measures, and it is probable that some expenditure will be necessary from time to time to prevent injury to the work, but we have not thought it necessary to include any additional sum for this purpose, since any measures that may be required hereafter would be more properly charged to the maintenance than to the completion of the work.

The work is enclosed, and will mount eight 12-ton 9-inch guns en barbette, 105 feet above the sea. It is about 2,500 yards to the eastward of Hatherwood, and about

the same distance from Hurst Castle on the opposite side of the channel.

The work has been well and skilfully constructed. The magazine accommodation is sufficient, and it is well-protected. There have been some complaints of dampness; this does not appear to have been caused by defective drainage, but rather by the admission of the damp external air to the cold internal walls. The arrangements for the artillery stores are not altogether satisfactory, but a different disposition of the available spaces would remedy the inconvenience without the necessity of incurring any additional

The original design provided the same barrack accommodation as at Hatherwood

and this, with the exception of a small guard-room, has also been omitted here.

The estimated cost of this work in the Schedule of 1862 amounted to 9,0001, exclusive of land, but in the Schedule of 1867 10,000l. was added to the total for this group of works, to meet part of the largely increased expenditure found to be necessary here and at Cliff End. The payments to the 30th June, 1868, amounted to 11,7461. the further sum required to complete is 1,153l., making the total estimated cost 12,899l.

tional arts. Alas Penns of her damen and the CLIFF END.

45. The site selected for the Cliff End Battery extends along the brow of the hill above the old Cliff End Fort and Fort Victoria; the battery will be about 1,800 yards from Warden Point, and nearly the same distance from Hurst Castle, opposite to it, and will co-pperate with these various works in the defence of the channel at its narrowest point.

To prepare the site, the whole ridge, with the slopes on each side, chiefly composed of a slippery clay, have been drained under the superintendence of Mr. Parkes, C.E.

The object of the drainage has been to carry off all the water that can fall upon the surface or find its way into the hill beneath the site of the fort, and thus give stability to the soil; as far as it has gone the operation we are told has been successful, but till the result of that drainage has been more fully ascertained, we consider that the construction of the fort had better be postponed. To protect the toe of the cliff, a sea wall has been built, which seems likely to accomplish its object, though it is possible that some further protection to it from the scouring power of the sea may be necessary. Under any circumstances, it is probable that some expenditure will be required here as at Warden Point, from time to time, to maintain the slope in a secure condition.

Plans have been laid before the Committee for the construction of a work to comprise two batteries—one on the right for eight guns, en barbette, 129 feet above the sea the other on the left for 12 guns, at heights varying from 90 to 115 feet. The proposed arrangements for the service of the guns, the supply of ammunition, and for artillery stores, are good and satisfactory. The project appears to be well devised to meet the

requirements of this important position.

The amount estimated in 1862 for this work, exclusive of land, was 30,000l.

The sum expended to 30th June, 1868, on the sea wall and drainage, to prepare the site, amounts to 18,1291. The estimated sum required to complete the proposed work as a barbette battery is 14,585l., making a total sum of 32,714l.

An alternative plan for adapting the left battery to the Moncrieff system has been prepared, and the additional sum required for it is 2,7001., making a total of 35,4141.

GOLDEN HILL BARRACK.

46. This work is placed on an eminence to the west of the valley of the Yare, about midway between Yarmouth and Freshwater. It is intended to be a defensible barrack and keep to the batteries for the defence of the Needles Process It was originally designed now been as a much larger work with the some barrown accommodation as that with which it has now been Constructed intended for 250 officers.

Design. Armament.

Report.

Estimate.

rainage of

Wall 250

mate.

eck pitchi omprising

rain will e expenditur e not though res that may than to the

barbette, 10: d, and about

amodation : upness; admission he artiller lable space addition

Latherwood here. to 9,000 ital for the e necessare to 11,740 st 12,8997

of the ha yards from it, and will est point composit C.E. I upon the stability to il, but ul

the con a sea wall that some I Under ere as at

k to comthe sea; proposed artiller meet the

007. pare the work as

ias been 5,4141.

re, about barraca

barret office

and men, but reduced by modern requirements to that for eight officers, 128 men, a PORTSMOUTH hospital staff, and 14 patients. The excavations for the work were commenced in 1863.

The work is hexagonal with a ditch, and scarps 31 feet high, covered by a raised Armament. clacis, and designed for 18 light guns. The ditch is flanked by musketry caponnières at the alternate angles. The entrance to the work is through a tunnel in the glacis and drawbridge. The parapets, 9 feet thick, were originally constructed with an over a clane of one to one without horner of blue clients. exterior slope of one to one, without berms, of blue slipper clay, imperfectly drained, resting on a bed of concrete and asphalte, covering the arches, and sloping outwards inch in 4 feet. After heavy rains in January 1868, the clay, becoming saturated with Failures. ater, slipped into the ditch on four sides of the work. These slopes were repaired by inserting a toc of concrete in Medina cement at the foot of the exterior slope, and 2-inch agricultural pipes to carry off the water, and putting in layers of clay and burnt ballast, revetting the whole with sods. The cost of this repair was 1771.

The counterscarp, at a slope of 11 to 1, formed also chiefly of the same blue clay, lipped in November 1864, and by the summer of 1866 the slip had extended to nearly three-fourths of the whole length. The remedies adopted were thorough drainage, driving in fir poles, interweaving them with brushwood, and filling up with alternate layers of blue and burnt clay. These repairs were finished in August 1867. The cost of the repair was 1,7511. There has been lately some further slight subsidence in the counterscarp, and it is probable that to maintain the work some small expenditure may

be necessary from time to time.

This work, though not calculated to resist the attack of a strong force with artillery, provides a defensible barrack for partly manning the Needles Batteries, and a central point of support to troops opposing an enemy who may have landed.

With the exception of the slight failures pointed out, it has been well constructed Report. as regards permanency and stability, and the arrangements for the service of the guns

The estimate for this work in the Schedule of 1862 was 30,000l.

The sum expended to the 30th June, 1868, amounted to 32,476L; the sum required for completion is 5,546l.; making the total 38,022l. SUMMARY. SUMMARY.

47. In the Schedule of 1862 the amount estimated for the works on the Isle of Wight Summary. for the defence of the Needles amounted to 80,000l., exclusive of land; and this in 1867 was increased to 90,000l.

The estimated cost is now 97,1161.; of this sum 6981, will be charged to the Annual

Estimates, leaving 96,4181. chargeable to the Loan.

48. The total sum required for the defences of the Needles, including Hurst Castle, Needles and Hurst Castle, Hurst Castle, was estimated by the Commissioners at 150,000l., including the purchase of land.

The amount paid for land has been 22,757l. The estimated cost of the works in 1862 was 188,000l. exclusive of land. This in 1867 was increased to 200,000l., and 61,000l. were added for shields. The cost is now estimated at 217,9371. for the works, and 88,4501. for shields, making a total of 306,387l., of which 305,689l. will be charged to the Loan.

The increase on the estimate of the Commissioners, in the first Schedule of 1862, is chiefly to be attributed to the much greater development of the Hurst Castle Batteries beyond that contemplated by them. The subsequent increase is chiefly due to the increased cost of labour and materials, to the drainage at Cliff End and Warden Point, and to the necessity of adding strength to the iron shields.

ISLE OF WIGHT COAST DEFENCES.

BEMBRIDGE FORT.

49. This work, built on Bembridge Down, forms a keep to the coast batteries in San- Design. down Bay, and occupies the heights commanding the space between Brading Haven and the sea. It is to be armed with six 7-inch breech-loading guns, and there is space on the Armament. ramparts for four more. It is well supplied with water.

Repairs.

antis 6

Estimate.

THE WILL ! PORTSMOUTH.

Alteration.

The work was commenced in May 1862, and completed in July 1867. There have been no failures, but there have been some alterations from the original design in the substitution of single for double caponnières, and in the more complete revetment of the escarp and counterscarp. There is barrack accommodation for 4 officers and 106 men

On our visit there appeared to be a want of sufficient protection to the expense magazines and to the inner wall of the main magazine. In the plan now laid before this defect has been remedied, and some minor details altered, and the cost of the alter-

tions is included in the estimate.

Report.

The work is well and skilfully built, as to permanency and stability, and is well adapted to the position it occupies. The magazine arrangements will be satisfactory, well as the provision for the service of the guns.

Estimate.

The sum expended to the 30th June amounted to 44,3621., and the further sum required to carry out the proposed improvements, and to complete the fort, is 2,423L making a total of 46,785l., of which it is proposed to charge 2,207l. to the Annual Estimates, leaving the charge against the Loan 44,5781.

REDCLIFF BATTERY.

Design.

50. This work is built close to the edge of the cliff, a little to the west of Culver Cliff, about 1,000 yards to the east of Yaverland Battery, and 150 feet above the sea. Like the other works in the neighbourhood, it was begun in April 1861, and completed in September 1863. It is armed with four 7-inch breech-loading guns, and has ample magazine accommodation; the gorge is closed by a loopholed wall and a shallow ditch, flanked by capounières. There is no barrack accommodation, except a small The battery is well devised for its object,—that of assisting Yaverland guard-room. and Sandown Fort in preventing a landing in the bay. On the left flank of the work part of the cliff began to give way in 1867, and in August 1868 fell into the sea. This slip appears rather to be owing to the action of the land springs than to that of the

Land slip.

Armament.

Report.

sea, and though the Commanding Royal Engineer has expressed an opinion that no further slip may be expected for a considerable time, it is probable that the stability of a portion of the parapet is likely to be affected at no very distant period.

Remarks.

The formation of the ground, near the position selected, would not have admitted of its being placed further from the edge of the cliff without largely increasing the cost. The measures required to secure it would be difficult and very expensive, and we do not recommend that they should be undertaken, but that any failure should be dealt with when it occurs, by moving the parapet back as much as the confined space in the work will

Cost.

The sum expended to June 30th, 1868, was 4,7761, and no further sum is required to complete it.

YAVERLAND BATTERY.

Design.

Report.

51. This work is built on a knoll or spur from the Downs, about 1,800 yards to the east of Sandown Battery, at an elevation of 108 feet above the sea. It is armed with eight Armament, 7-inch breech-loading guns, is well provided with magazine accommodation, and is enclosed by a ditch and loop-holed wall flanked by musketry.

It was commenced in April 1861, and completed in September 1863. In the winter of 1863 the counterscarp, although the slope originally designed at 1 to 1 had been increased to 1½ to 1, gave way on the sea face. The face of the cliff, and this part of the counterscarp, were in consequence drained, and a sea-wall was built. These measures were completed in 1864, and there have been no failures since. The formation of the ground in this case admitted of the work being thrown back, so as to give room for a ditch and glacis between it and the sea. The gorge is closed by a wall and barrack, and

the ditch is protected by a Carnot wall, and flanked by caponnières. The barrack contains accommodation for 2 officers and 57 men, and is supplied with water from the Water Company, and has a rain-water tank having a capacity for 4,000

It is well and skilfully constructed, both as regards stability and its powers of resistance. It has cost 20,500l., and no further expenditure is required.

SANDOWN FORT.

Design.

Jost.

52. This is a granite fort for 18 guns in casemates behind iron shields, and 10 guns on the terreplein above; it stands close to the beach near the centre of the bay. It was begun in April 1861 and brought to its present state of farmendary in Contember 1864.

The Main Magazine has proved to be extremely damp: the arrangements designed

probable t do not re ager, as it better to The cos

mally for

itional d

rided for

a ditch, fl

modifie

The gol

The for

cers and dity, and

osed to

of 3,090 - the servi

The sun

nired is 8

required

Loan, 68

53. Th

200 yards

otember 1

the service

hough the

The wor here near

e construct rount, and t tale and C The w en forme

54. Th

ad which unication ople of the hat any e Schedule o

with the ot apended o howing a

55. T simated l The s ind. In

18,000l. fo The c een paid,

of this sun

inally for a lighter armament, were unsuited to the heavier guns of the present day, Portsmouth. modified plans, with improved drainage and ventilation, have been prepared; intional drainage for the ditch has been recommended on sanitary grounds, and is rided for in the estimates.

The gorge of this work is enclosed by a wall, and the whole enceinte is surrounded

ditch, flanked by musketry caponnières. The fort contains barrack accommodation for 4 officers and 67 non-commissioned and men. It has been well and skilfully built as regards permanency and bility, and its power of resistance is well adapted to the position it occupies. It is osed to adapt the upper battery for the reception of guns on Moncrieff carriages at a of 3,0901. When the intended improvements are carried out, the arrangements the service of the guns will be satisfactory.

The sum expended to the 30th June amounted to 41,9831., and the further sum Estimate. mired is 8,493l., making a total of 50,476l. The cost of the shields for the 18 guns asemates is estimated at 23,400l., making the total cost 73,876l. Of the additional required, 4,945l. will be charged to the Annual Estimates, leaving the charge against

Loan, 68,9311.

There

in the nent of

100

he exp

d before

the alt

ind is factory

uther ...

is 2,42

ne An

of Cult

ve the

complete

has an

ot a s

Yaver

the war

the sa

nat of

that

tability

mitte the con

ve do with w

WOTE

require

rds to with eight 1, and

ne wind

had be s part

measur n of the

m for rack,

lied with

or 4,0

)wers

10 g It =

er 15

lesign

SANDOWN BARRACK BATTERY.

53. This battery stands on the edge of the cliff, 140 feet above the sea, and about Design. 1500 yards to the west of Sandown Fort. It was begun in April 1861, and completed in ptember 1863. It is armed with five 7-inch breech-loading guns. The arrangements Armamont. the service of the guns are sufficient.

The work is well-built, but the parapet is very close to the edge of the cliff, which Report. where nearly perpendicular, the foot of it being washed by the sea at high tides, and shough the cliff is formed of sounder material than that at Redcliffe, it does not seem improbable that the action of water may in time endanger the stability of the parapet; do not recommend that any measures should be adopted with a view of averting this linger, as it could only be done at a cost far exceeding its value, and we think it would better to meet it when necessary, by moving the parapet back as far as the work will

The cost of this work has been 6,2331., and no further expenditure is required. Cost.

MILITARY ROAD.

54. The Defence Commissioners, in their Report, recommend that two towers should Design. constructed—one near Brook and one at Brixton, with a battery and keep on Atherfield roint, and that a permanent road should be made along the top of the cliffs, between Lale and Compton Grange, a farm between two and three miles east of Freshwater Bay.

The works recommended have been omitted, and a military road alone has Report. formed between Chale and Freshwater. At the latter place it joined the public which crosses Freshwater Bay, but the sea having washed away the road, the commanication with Freshwater is cut off. As the maintenance of this road devolves on the copie of the neighbourhood, and as in case of emergency a temporary communication tween Freshwater and the military road might be easily made, we do not recommend that any expenditure should be incurred by the Government in restoring the communi-The estimate for the military road and posts for defence of the sea coast, in the schedule of 1862, was 35,0001., at which amount it remained until grouped, in 1865, Estimate. the other works for the defence of the South Coast of the Isle of Wight. The sum spended on the road amounts to 16,7281., and no further expenditure is required, howing a saving of 18,272l. consequent on the omission of the works above referred to.

SUMMARY.

55. The cost of the Isle of Wight coast defences, including the purchase of land, was Isle of Wight stimated by the Defence Commissioners at 130,000l. Coast The same amount of 130,000l. was inserted in the Schedule of 1862, exclusive of Estimate.

In 1864 the estimate was increased to 140,000l., and in 1867 to 145,000l., and 18,0001 for shields; making the total estimate under the Loan, 163,0001.

The cost of this group, as now estimated, exclusive of land, for which 34,745l. have paid, will amount to 145,4981., and 23,4001. for shields, making a total of 168,898; this sum 7,1521. will be charged to the Annual Estimates, and 161,7461. to the Loan.

The same of the property of the same of the same

and a smill of the sign of the state of the

Occupation of Site

56. The Portsdown Hill position, six miles in extent, is occupied by five works, viz: Fort Purbrook with its two outworks on the east, Fort Widley, ... Fort Southwick, Fort Nelson and Fort Wallington on the west.

In addition to these works the Defence Commissioners recommended the construction of three intermediate works, considering the distance between the forts as now constructed, and the nature of the ground between them, it would undoubtedly be necessary for the defence of the line that those intermediate points should be occupied whenever it may be necessary to place it in a state of defence.

Centre Position The two central works, Forts Southwick and Widley, as nearly as possible identical in design, are respectively 400 and 325 feet above the sea, and are distant from each other 3,100 yards. The ground in the immediate front of Fort Southwick slopes at an inclination of 1 in 8 for a distance of 400 yards, and from thence more and more gradually to the bottom of the valley, part of which is occupied by the fish pond of Southwick Park, an artificial piece of water about half a mile in length, formed by darming the stream which drains the valley. The front of Widley, and the northern slope of the hill between these works, is of the same character as that just described, and presents no remarkable features, there being very few spots on the belt, a mile in width, in front of the works, which are not seen by one or both of them.

The right of the position is occupied by Fort Purbrook, at a distance of 2,200 yards from Fort Widley. Beyond Fort Purbrook, Portsdown Hill falls towards the village of Bedhampton, and on the termination of the ridge, 800 yards to the east of Fort Purbrook, is an outwork called Farlington Redoubt, open in the gorge to the fort and commanding some slopes unseen by it. The Defence Commissioners also recommended that from this point to Langstone Harbour Lines should be formed to protect the flank of the position from enenemy advancing from the eastward.

The southern extremity of this line was to have been occupied by a strong work on a site which has been acquired by the War Department for that object, in front of the east reservoir of the Farlington Waterworks. It is not at present contemplated to construct this work, or the connecting line, but it would undoubtedly be advisable to occupy the ground, whenever it becomes necessary to place Portsmouth in a state of defence.

Port Purbrock has another outwork on the northern slope of the hill at Crookhorn, designed with a view of commanding ground which is unseen from the main work. It is situated 300 yards in front of the work, and 75 feet below it.

2,200 yards to the left of Fort Southwick, on the termination of the main ridge of the hill, at an elevation of 275 feet (125 feet below Southwick) is placed Fort Nelson.

The Commissioners also recommended that lines should be made to connect Fort Nelso with the head of Fareham Lake, but this part of the scheme has been abandoned.

Fort Wallington, the work on the extreme left of the line, is 1,800 yards distant from Fort Nelson, and is placed on a spur 100 feet above the sea, overlooking the valley of the Wallington River, which here forms a semicircular bend to the westward. The importance of this position has been much enhanced by the abandonment of the lines between Fareham Lake and Fort Nelson; while the proximity of the villages of Fareham and Wallington, the irregular features in the neighbourhood, and the existence of a hill to the north-west favourable to the attack, render the detached position of this work difficult to secure. However, the obstacles to a regular attack on its north and west fronts should be very serious.

General design of works

57. The four works on the right and centre of the Portsdown Hill, Forts Pubrock, Widley, Southwick, and Nelson, - are very similar in design,
and may thus be generally described:-

Each fort is surrounded by a ditch 50 feet wide at bottom, cut in chalk. The countercoarp, 32 feet in height, is vertical and unrevetted; the escarp is strengthened by brick piers at inte vals, with arches, thrown across supporting the wll of the chemin des rondes, which raises the escarp to a total height of 34 to 37 feet. The ditch is flanked by one double and two single caponnieres, except at Fort Purbrook which has only me double and one signle caponniere. Each caponniere has two tiers of guns, and the

of Position minor branches of the ditch are flanked by musketry galleries. The chemin des Portsmouth rondes is traversed by loopholed buildings which flank it. The counterslope of the glacis falls without interruption to the top of the counterscarp; the width of the ditch at the top, including this slope, exceeds 60 feet. The main magazine is sunk under the middle of the parade, and is perfectly protected from fire; it is connected with the keep and caponnieres by underground galleries. Expense magazines and shell stores are provided in the traverses on the ramparts. There is ample space for the storage of powder and shells, and for the arrangements necessary for the service of the guns. The expense magazines are well protected against vertical fire, but the protection against horizontal fire, in some cases does not exceed 2 feet 3 inches of brickwork, 1 foot of concrete, and 4 feet of earth and might prove insufficient. It would therefore be necessary to consider the measures that should be taken to place them in a state of security at a time of expected attack.

Barrack accommodation is provided in each work for about 200 officers and Barrack acmen, and 14 patients; the distribution varies slightly in the different works. commodation

The armament of each work consists of from 29 to 31 guns on the ramparts, Armament and 5 to 10 mortars. The number of lighter guns for the defence of the flanks. and gorge varies from 41 to 62.

Water

The forts, except Wallington, are all supplied with water from the Farlington Water Works, pumped into reservoirs each capable of holding 84,000 wallons, and laid on to the buildings.

FORT PUBROOK AND OUTWORKS

58. This fort is intended for an armament of 29 guns on the ramparts, Armament and 5 mortars, with 62 smaller guns for the defence of the flanks and gorge.

The gorge wall, which is about 35 feet in height, is flanked by the keep, which projects in the form of a redan.

The outworks at Crookhorn and Farlington were originally designed as enclosed works with mascnry scarps and counterscarps, and flanking galleries with bombproof magazines, and with a barrack in the former. The ditches have been already excavated, and it is now proposed to complete these works within them, as positions for 9 and 13 guns respectively, but without flanking galleries, bembproof cover, or magazines.

Outworks

The first contract was commenced in June 1861, and completed in September Report 1862, at a cost of 31,5761. A second contract was begun in March 1865, and under it the fort, not including the cutworks or barrack fittings, is now nearly finished. The work still remaining to be done here includes the construction of the two outworks of which the ditches only have been excavated, and the formation of the slopes in the neighbourhood of the three works.

No failures occurred during the progress of the work, which is well and wilfully constructed as regards permanence, and stability, and its power of resistance both offensive and defensive.

With respect to the outworks, we are of opinion, considering the very advanced position of the work at Farlington, that the total absence of all flanking defence for its ditches, and of bombproof magazines, or shelter of any description, is a very serious diminution in the defensive powers of the east flank of the position, which will be the more felt in consequence of the .emission of the lines originally recommended by the Defence Commission, to close the interval between Fort Purbrook and Langston Harbour, and of the detached work afterwards proposed in substitution for those lines.

In 1862, the estimate for these works was 135,0001. In 1865, that estimate Estimate was merged in the general estimate of 535,0001. for the Portsdown Hill Works.

The sum expended to the 30th June, 1868, amounted to 85,0531. and the further sum required is 49,3391. making the total estimated cost 134,3921.

FORT VIDLEY.

59. Fort Widley is intended for an armament of 29 guns on the ramparts, Armament 10 mortars in cascetes, and 41 lighter guns for the defence of the flanks and gorge. The trace of the gorge differs from that of Purbrook.

This work has been constructed under two contracts: the first for a lump sum of 59,4321., the second on a schedule of prices. It was commerced in October 1861, and is nearly completed. Some slips occurred in front of the east and west demi-caponnieres; they were caused by heavy rains falling on the fint masonry before the mortar had set, and were repaired at a cost of 2481.

Portsmouth

There have been no other failures, and the work is well and skilfully constructed.

Estimate

In 1862, the estimate for this work was 75,0001., and it was also in 1865 included in the general estimate of 535,0001.

The sum expended to the 30th June, 1868, amounted to 89,1761., the further sum required to complete is 4,8021., and the total estimated cost is 93,9801.

FORT SOUTHWICK.

Armament.

60. This fort is almost identical with the last, except that it mounts 31 guns instead of 29 on the ramparts.

Report

It has also been constructed under two similar contracts, and was begun at the same time. An accident occurred to the main magazine, owing to the centres of the arches having been removed too soon, causing an expenditure of 6131. for its repair. An attempt was made to obtain water by sinking a well which was carried down to a depth of 275 feet without obtaining an adequate supply of water, and it is like the other forts now supplied from the Farlington Water Works.

The fort is well and silfully constructed and there have been no failures.

Estimate

In 1862, the estimate of this work was 85,0001., and like the others it was merged in the general estimate of 1865.

The sum expended to June 30th, 1868, amounted to 90,9401., the further sum required is 3,3221., making a total estimated cost of 94,2621.

FORT NELSON.

Armament.

61. Fort Nelson, in the trace of its gorge, and other features, resembles Fort Purbrook. It is intended for an armament of 30 guns on the rampars, and 9 mortars in casemates, with 48 lighter guns for the defence of the flanks and gorge.

Report

This fort has also been constructed under two contracts, the first for a lump sum of 54,2361., the second on a schedule of prices. It was begun in February 1862, and is nearly completed. A slight failure occurred in the retaining wall of the earthwork over the barrack, and was made good at a cost of 5391. The work has been skilfully constructed.

Estimate

In the Schedule of 1862, the cost of this work was estimated at 75,0001., and it was also included in the general estimate for 1865.

The sum expended to the 30th June, 1868, amounted to 78,6491; the further sum required is 3,4771., making a total estimated cost of 82,1261.

FORT WALLINGTON.

Difficulties of Site

f 62. Between Fort Nelson and Fort Wallington the ground falls rapidly, and at the point selected for the latter the chalk crops out, and is replaced by a loose clay or mark known locally as "blue slipper", which, when caturated with water, becomes semi-liquid, and is a source of serious difficulties to engineers and builders.

Armament

Ditches

It is designed for an armament of 17 guns on the rampars, 6 mortars in casemates, with 28 lighter guns for the defence of the gorge and flanks. The ditch is 33 feet wide at bottom. cut partly in chalk, and partly

in loam and "blue plipper".

The counterscarp on the west face is 14 feet high, and the counterslope of the glacis rises 21 feet more at a slope of $1\frac{1}{2}$ to 1; on the other faces it is unrevetted, and will be formed at a slope of 1 to 1. The escarp is 29 feet high, and on the north and east faces is built with two tiers of relieving arches faced by a brick wall 2 feet 3 inches thick. The west escarp was designed as a solid wall of brickwork, averaging 7 feet in thickness. The ditch is flanked by two demi-caponnieres, and a double range of counterscarp gun casemates, all of two stories. The gorge wall is 31 feet high, and is flanked by the redan which projects in its centre. The chemin des rondes is flanked by loopholed traverses.

Megazines

There is ample magazine accommodation. The main magazine is under the rampart at the south-east flank, and is well protected atainst vertical fire. Against horizontal fire it is covered by 17 feet of earth, 1 foot of concrete, and 3 feet of brickwork. The expense magazines in the traverses are similar to those in the other forts, and the same alteration to secure them from horizontal fire is desirable. The barrack accommodation is designed for 8 officers, 172 men, 16 hospital patients, and 2 horses. There

Barrack Accommodation Portsmouth

report

the fort from the reservoir at the Fareham Water Works, which is close to the glacis.

In July 1861, a contract was entered into for the first part of the work, for a sum of 26,0001, and the work was commenced in September 1861; some unimportant deviations from the original design were authorised in the course of execution; and it was completed in March 1865.

The second portion of the work, executed under a schedule of prices, consisted of the barracks and redan, guard-room and cells, main magazine, gorge ditch, and walls, completion of drainage &c., except barrack fitments. The water supply was provided under a separate schedule. This portion was completed in September 1867.

The third portion, also executed under a schedule of prices, comprised the completion of the ramparts, parades, and terreplein, building expense magazines, and forming traverses in ramparts.

In June 1867, when the ramperts were nearly finished, the work was interrupted by the symptoms of weakness in the escarp wall on the left face and flenk, and the flenking chambers at the north and west caponnieres. The wall had begun to bulge forward at the top from the weight of the rampart acting on the blue slipper undermeath. The clay at the back of the wall was taken out and the spaces between the counterforts filled in with concrete. The face of the escarp was rebuilt for about 7 feet from the top for a length of 33 feet. Several minor revetment walls showed signs of weakness, and were strengthened in a similar manner. The fourth portion of the work consisted of the making good of the escarp just mentioned, and was finished in March 1868.

With the exception of the failures in revetment walls which we have described, this work has been well and skilfully constructed, with reference to cost permanence, and stability, and powers of resistance offensive and defensive. The cause of the excess of cost of this work over the others on the Faitsdam Line is at once to be found in the nature of the soil, which involved the construction of expensive revetments, and these revetments although greatly strengthened, proved insufficient to give stability to the masonry in the worst portions of the soil.

In a former part of our Report we have noticed the numerous cases in which the floors of the magazines have become defective, and have stated the measures which we think might be adopted to remedy this defect. Those remarks apply with much force to the main magazines of these works, which, sunk to a great depth in the chalk, offer conditions favourable to the decay of all perishable material.

In the Schedule of 1862, the cost of this work was estimated at 75,0001., and no increase had been made in this estimate before it was merged in the general estimate of 535,0001. For the Portsdown Hill Works.

The sum expended to the 30th June, 1868, amounted to 91,4081., the further sum is 11,7871., making a total estimated cost of 103,1951.

FORT PAREHAM.

Position 63. The and design between Fare

63. The Royal Commission recommended an outer line of three forts between Parcham and Loe Form, on the Solent. Of this line Fort Fareham alone has been constructed, near the town of that name, and 3,500 yards in advance of Fort Elson, which forms the right of the Gosport line of works. It is visible from fort Vallington, from which it can be seen at a distance of 2,500 yards, but the interposition of the town of Fareham and the river make it practically an isolated work.

Besides forming the right of the proposed advanced line, Fort Fareham protects the roads and railways which connect the Gosport and Portsdown positions; it secures ground from which the works on the left of that position might be subjected to a reverse fire, and, unless it were caputred, disabled, or very effectually masked, the attack of the Gosport Forts would be extremely hazardous.

The first contract was to sink five wells to a depth of 135 feet. This was completed in July 1861, and no water having been found, a fresh contract for sinking than to 200 feet was made, and completed in September of that year. Their total cost was 2,384. The next contract, for the construction of the fort, was commenced in October 1861, and completed in December 1864. Some slight failures took place and were made good at a small cost, and the same contractors made some additions to the work, on a sehedule of prices contract. A further contract for fitting un

Failure

Repairs

Damp in Magazines

Estimate

Contracts.

ELEC

Fort Fareham.

//=-

tide level, or 9 feet above the bottom of the existing ditch) will render unnecessary the prevision of an artificial copply which has therefore not been provided for in the estimates.

The work is constructed for an armament of 11 guns on its ramparts, of which 19 are in hazo casemates. There will be seven in the redan which flanks the garge, and 15 in the capannières which flank the ditches, besides three mortars. The ditches are flanked by one fall, and three demi-capannières, each having one tier of three guns with marketry. The parapets and glacis having subsided considerably during the consolidation of the earthwork, since their formation, a considerable quantity of material is still required to bring them up to the finished levels. This is to be obtained partly from the despening of the ditch, and partly from the foot of the glacis.

Megadinas

The main magazine, as well as all the expense magazines are under the rampart, there being in the approved plans lifts from the latter to bomb-proof buildings on the terreplein and to the have casemates. The storage and supply of summunities will be safe, commodious, and convenient.

The northern terrepleiu, and the casemates underneath it, are to be defileded by a traverse, which will cross the parade, joining the existing parados which covers the gorge wall and the redan thrown forward from its centre.

Po tack Ac-

There is barrack accommodation for eight officers, 210 non-commissioned officers

and men, five staff serjeants, and eight hospital patients.

The work, as far as it has gone, is well and skilfully constructed as regards stability and permanency, and when completed according to the approved plans will be saited to the requirements of modern amaments, and when its ditch was little with water would afford a feir amount of resistance to any ettack to which it may be exposed.

Entimate.

The estimate for this work in the Schedule of 1862, was 113,000). In 1868, it was necroed to 80,0001, and in 1865, it was merged in the general estimate of 535,0001.

The payments on the work, up to the 30th J me, 1888, amounted to 87,2914; the further amount required to complete is 17,276', and the total estimated cost will be 104,5374

SUMMARY.

tion, and Farming 84. In their Report the Commissioners estimated the test of three works for the Gosport advance at 350,000l. One of these works only, that at Newgald, now called Fort Farchem, has been constructed, and as the three works were of nearly equal size it may be assumed that Fort Farchem would, in their estimation, have cost 120,000l. Their estimate for the works on Portsdown Hill was 650,000l., making the total, including land and Fort Farchem, 770,000l. The amount paid for land and clearance rights is 308,700l.

In the Schedule of 1862, the coxt of these works exectioned and since constructed or in progress was estimated at 558,0001, exclusive of land. This sum was in 1863 reduced to 535,0001, and it remained at this amount till 1867, when it was increased to

850,000l.

The cost as now estimated will amount to 612,5221, or 62,5221 in excess of the Estimate of 1867. This excess is thus accounted for by Colonal Jervais: When the Schedule for 1867 was framed, it was considered adviable to limit the estimate for the Outer Line, which includes the Portsdown Position and Fart Perchan, to what would be absolutely accessary to render the works substantially complete, leaving for future consideration the preparation of the buildings for the reception of troops, and the construction of the Outwarks to Fort Purbrook. The estimate for these items now amounts to 42,8521. The childions proposed at Fort Farcham and Fort Wellington since 1867 are estimated to cost 13,7091. None of these items were included in the estimate of 1867, but are all provided for in the present estimates, and thus an excess of 56,5601 is accounted for. The remainder of the excess, about 6,0002, is due to increased expenditure on Forts Wallington and Farcham, not then anticipated.

The deficiency in the flatimete of 1807 is thus explained; but we think it is to be expected that a feller explenation of the occurs decided upon was not made at the time. The fishedules of the various Acts give in the first column the estimated cost of the varias under the Loran; that estimated cost would be understood to mean the cost of completing the works up to the point considered necessary in a time of pasce, and this in other cases has included the proposation of buildings for the recoption of troops. When, therefore, the Government in this incience decided to postpone that preparation and the commotion of the Outworks at Purposek, come notice of that decision would expeat to have been required to provent the expression that would otherwise be considered as to the final cost of the works, and this the more, since the expenditure cheerly incurred on the Outworks made it recovery still to include them with Fort

Perhacet is the Schoolade.

The estimates now given include the completion of the Outworks on a much educed scale from that originally contemplated; in other respects they only provide hat is necessary to place the works in a substantial condition for defence and occupaion, leaving their complete mantling to be provided for when necessary. We conceive, herefore, that no smaller sum could now properly be inserted in the estimates, though it ssis with the Government and Parliament to decide whether the works shall be so comdeted, or whether any portion of them should be postponed or abandoned.

LAND DEFENCES .-- INNER LINE.

HILSEA LINES.

65. Portsea Island is separated from the main-land by a natural canal, almost dry at Position. low water, joining the Portsmouth and Langston Harbours, and called Hilsea Channel.

A line of earthworks of small command and weak profile, constructed during the French Revolutionary War, formed the only defence when, in 1857, Field-Marshal Sir Works pro-J. F. Burgoyne, Inspector-General of Fortifications, submitted a Report from Colonel posed is 1867. Jervois, C.B. (then Assistant Inspector-General of Fortifications), in which the lines nearly as they now exist were proposed. The plans were approved by the Government, and at the date of the Report of the Defence Commission, were in progress, and received their approval. It is not, however, intended to construct the outworks which formed part of the original project.

The line lies on an are whose chord is 2,700 yards, and versed sine 450 yards. It Description consists of four bastioned fronts, comprising three whole and two demi-bastions, with exterior sides of 770 yards, and lines of defence of 500 yards. There is space on the remparts for an armament of 168 guns. The flanks were designed before the introduction of rifled artillery, with casemates for 50 guns, and were then considered to be out of the range of fire from Portsdown Hill. The merlons of earth were originally placed between each embrasure to cover the masonry, but they were hardly thick enough, and every alternate embrasure has been blocked, and a solid merlon placed between the alternate guns, a plan which is often adopted on the Continent. These casemates also afford a large amount of bombproof cover; the accommodation, which does not comprise that part of the casemates occupied by the guns, is for 408 men.

The terreplein is well provided with traverses, each containing a hombproof chamber. The protection of these huildings against horizontal fire is insufficient, being 3 feet of brickwork and 4 feet 6 inches to 5 feet 6 inches of earth. The traverses are raised 2 feet above the crest of the parapet. Immediately in front of the rampart is a wet ditch,

130 feet wide at top, 90 feet wide at bottom, and containing 8 feet of water.

Beyond this ditch is the tidal channel, which has been excavated to a width of DHLA. 105 feet at bottom, and to a depth of 13 feet below high water mark of spring tides. Each end is now closed by a dam, for the purpose of keeping out the water during the progress of the works. It has been decigned with the intention that the dams should ultimately be cut away, and the channels prolonged by dredging, to communicate with the navigable creeks of Portsmouth and Langeton Herbours. Gunboots would then be able Naries to pass from one to the other, and co-operate in the defence. As the formation of this Channel channel beyond the extent of the lines forms no pert of the work devolving on the Fortification Department, it is uncertain when it may be made, and in the meantime it will be necessary to retain the dama, to provent the cutting in front of the lines from being silted up by the mud which would in all probability be deposited should it be opened to the two harbours before the necessary mesoures had been taken for forming the channels into them.

Communications across the ditch and channel are provided as follows. The London Communications Road has been diverted, will cross the channel by a rolling bridge 60 feet in span, causes be carried over the ditch by a standing bridge, and pass under the ramport at the left curtain. The railway at present runs over a pile bridge, and under the rempert at the right-centre certain. It will be necessary to provide an opening in this bridge for gunboats to pass, similar to that described for the road, but no messures have yet been decided upon with reference to it.

The general command of the parapets over the country in front is 30 feet, and the ground behind them is well traversed, and would afford a secure complay ground for a large body of troops.

ntrocts.

66. The Hilsea Lines were commenced in August 1859, under a contract for levelling the old earthworks, and building the casemates in the lianks. A second contract, for constructing coffer-dams, excavating the channel and the ditch, and forming the ramparts, was commenced in December 1860, and su-pended in December 1861, in consequence of the failure of the contractor. A third outrast, for forming earthworks and constructing expense magazines, was con menced in June 1863, and completed in July 1864. A fourth contract, for the completies of the works, was commenced in March 1805, and was closed in November 1869, in consequence of the failure of the Contractors. The work was then transferred to their agent. Under this contract the works are to be completed before the 31st December, 1-60, and there is every reason to believe that such will be the case.

A few unimportant slips of earthwork have occurred in the progress of the works, not more, however, then were to be expected in the formation of such a long line of rampart. They were anticipated and provided for in the contracts, and they will cause no additional expenditure. The Lines are in a secure and stable condition, and have been well and skilfully constructed. They are adapted to the requirements of a modera armament; and the enomous obstacles presented by two wet ditches, combined with the powerful flanking fire from guns both in casemates and on the ramparts, render

their defensive power unarually great.

In the Schedule of 1862 the estimate for these Lines was 120,000l, at which amount it remained till merged in 1865 in the General Estimate for the laner Line of Land Defences.

The payments made up to the 30th June, 1868, amount to 99, 1951, chargeable to the Loan, and exclusive of 69,685L previously provided in the Annual Estimates; the further amount required to complete is 41,674% and the total estimated cost 209,254L, of which 139,5091, will be charged to the Loan.

GOSPORT FORTS.

lothmate.

67. The works recommended by the Defence Commission between Fort Elson and Fort ed in 1887. Gomer were those which had been proposed by the Inspector-General of Fortifications in 1857, and sanctioned, in conjunction with the Hillsen Lines, by the Covertment, as a scheme for improving the land defences of Portsmouth. The Commissioners approved of these works, and further recommended that they should be connected by permanent lines, and that the flank defence of the ditches of Fort Elsen should be improved.

The completion of the Lines and be improvement of Fort Elson have not been

included among the works under the Loan.

The three works which have been constructed - Forts Grange, Rowner, and Brock. hurst, divide the interval between the previously existing works, Forts Gomer and Elson, into four equal parts. The distance from centre to centre of each pair of the five works is 1,000 vards, and the intervals between them about 700 yards.

The plans of the three new works are almost identical, and a description of one will serve for all.

The trace of the rampart of each of the works is that of a bustion with a very obtuse salient, so that the faces are not exposed to enfillade. The flanks are long, and their fire is directed on the fronts of the collateral works, to which they afford support. The defensive enceinte consists of a wet ditch, 112 feet in width, with an intended depth of 8 feet of water, flanked by a double caponnière at the salient, by two single caponnières at the shoulders, and by the keep in the centre of the gorge.

A glacis and covered way extends in front of the faces, and will communicate with the work by means of foot bridges, which will be thrown across when required. The double caponnière is screened from fire by a large mound, forming an advanced covered any is front of the salient. The parapets have a command of 30 feet over the surface of the country, which is almost level. The ramparts of the work are intended for an armament of 19 guns on the faces and 16 on the flanks, of which four are in have recembers. lower tier of 9 guns on each finnk in casemater, protected by earth merions, will give

powerful fire over the intervals, and on the front of the adjoining works. The keep will Powerful

be armed with 10 guns on its terreplein, one of which will be in a hazo casemate, and with in casemates, including these flanking the gorge ditch. The full sloge armoment will therefore consist of 53 heavy guns on the remparts and in casemates, and 30 lighter guns

in the keep and the caponnières, besides four id-inch mortars.

There are two main inagazines under the ramparts, besides one in the keep, all Marchae Sufficiently well protected against fire. The 19 expense magazines are all hombyroof, at excepting those in the single caponuières, are inadequately protected against the horizontal fire of the artillery of the present day. As the expense magazines on the Rampart stand in all instances over the barrack casemates, there will be no difficulty when the work is to be put in a state of defence, in making lifts to communicate between them, and in converting one or more of the barrack rooms into expense magraines as may be required.

The keep or laterior redoubt is ciscular. The front portion of its parapet has a com- Keepma id of 7 feet over the main work, the rear portion is on a level with is. The cordon of its exterior wall, as well as the coping of the wall which connects it with the flanks, is 12 feet above the plane of site, and 18 feet below the crest of the main paraper. The Ke p is surrounded by a wet ditch, and is flanked by small musketry caponings, which

project from its circumference.

Each fort contains casemated barrack accommodation for 2 held officers, 14 officers, Serrack Accommodation

800 non-commissioned officers and men, 8 hospital patients; and 4 horses.

The amount expended on the three works prior to the Loan, was 169,2281, which,

divided among them, will give a sum of 59,4001, per each work.

In 1562, the estimated cost of each of these three works, in addition to the amount Estimate. expended prior to the Loan, was 60,000l.

FORT GRANGE.

68. A contract for the construction of Fort Grange was entered into on the Slet August, 1858, and the fort was finished on the 20th January, 1863, in accordance with the eniginal design, and without any failures of importance.

The ditch of this work is intended to be wet, but as no adequate provision has an yet been made for filing it with water, and the ditch without it does not afford a sufficient obstacle, it will be necessary before a time of expected attack to provide means for filling it.

The cost of this work under the Loan has been 46,6351., and the total cost 163,045!. Cont

FORT ROWSER.

69. Fort Bowner was commenced, under contract, in the summer of 1858. The work summer proceeded until September 1861, when tractures were discovered in some of the arches on the left flank and in the interior redoubt. The former nere easily repaired, and tie rodk were introduced to remedy the latter.

In September 1862, and again in September 1863, a portion of the escarp was pressed forward into the ditch, broken into several portions, and more or less upheaved.

The first failure was made good by the contractors, and the work was taken over from them on the 20th December, 1862, with the exception of some pieces of imperfect Bopelra work, which were subsequently made good. The failure of September 1863 was made good by military labour, at a cost of 1,5611. The nature of the soil on which this work stands appears to have presented considerable difficulties in the course of its execution, all of which have, however, been completely remedied or obvisted.

The cost of the work under the Loan has been 53,9791, and the total cost 110 3881. Cost.

FORT BROCKHUNST.

70. Fort Brockhurst was commenced under a contract on the 31st March, 1858, and completed on the 20th December, 1862, according to the original design, without failure, est a cost under the Loan of 62,5001, and a total cost of 108,9091.

71. Notwithstanding the failures at Fort Rowner, we consider that all three works Roper. taken together have been well and skilfully constructed with reference to their st actual stability and their powers of offence and defence, (subject however to the remark that the mesonry of the keeps and the haxo ensemates upon them might be exposed to serious injury by the fire of guns placed in battery egainst them), and that no further experience is remired aros them.

" hartely to occurrent to STOKES BAY LINES.

osition.

Design.

72. The Stokes Bay Lines extend from the glacis of Fort Monckton to the Browndown Batteries, in front of Fort Gomer, a distance of 2,700 yards. intended to secure the Gosport position against the possibility of being turned intended to secure the Gosport position against the possibility of being turned in the convenient for such as enemy landing on the beach, which is practicable and convenient for such an opthroughout the whole extent of the bay.

current bur collective areas seek top our

The line consists of a rampart, covering a road which runs along its rear, wet ditch in front, 60 feet in width, and containing water 9 feet in depth, at high

Fire Acop will

distribute the same

The lines are flanked by five batteries, containing 40 guns, besides the pieces on the old Browndown Batteries, and those in the new and powerful work at Gilkicker,

In.

dit

la l

TOL

at

ate

1,00

tota

TUIT

- 51111

of.

Tease

- wall

(0)

=540,0

2.6

T

co-operate with the lines in the defence of the bay.

On the extreme right, the covered way, rampart, and ditch are continued across the valley of the Alver Stream (which is uniformly 1 foot below high water mark of ordinary spring tides), in the rear of the old Browndown Batteries, forming a dam, by closing in ends of which, the marsh extending in front of Forts Gomer and Grange, as far as Com-Common, may be inundated. This dam, which also serves as an advanced covered protecting the Browndown Batteries, is flanked in front by No. 2 Battery, and has at if salient a short return directed on Fort Gomer, which commands its terreplein. communication with the front is provided for by a bridge across the ditch, and a cut the parapet of the return. The open nature of the shingle makes it almost impossible to retain water at a high level in the ditch at this point.

The Stokes Bay Lines formed a part of the scheme of defence proposed in 1837. They were in progress when the Defence Commission was appointed, and were approved to the fitter maisticians

In 1862 the estimate for these lines was 40,000l., and this amount was reduced in 1863 to 28,000/., and in 1865 it was merged in the General Estimate for the Inner Line of Land Defences.

The expenditure on the works, previous to the Loan, was 48,6721., which was defrayed out of the annual estimates. A farther sum of 26,448l. has been expended on them out of the Loan, making their total cost 75,1201.

Mark Sect (Section Court by the Called His rapid and maked and transfer they

driver and danker not the enter the enterprised T

SUMMARY.

Inner Line of Defence and Gosport Position Estimate.

Estimate.

The estimate in the Schedule of 1862, for the works forming the Inner Line of Defence and Gosport Position, amounted in the aggregate to 340,000l. This estimate was successively reduced in 1863 and 1864 to 328,000l. and 308,000l., and again increased in 1867 to 318,0001. The expenditure under the Loan will, it is now estimated, amount to 319,1311., and the total cost of the works, including previous expenditure, will be 606,716l. 3006,7167. The land American Service of the African Service of the Service of the

A full bridge the factor and the south of states GENERAL REMARKS ON LAND DEFENCES.

A 198 E 10 2 29 1 An 30 10

We have now completed the description of the works occupying the Portsdown Hill and Gosport positions, and the Lines at Hilsea and Stokes Bay, and we have entered minutely into all the particulars regarding them, and recorded all the failures, however slight, that have occurred during the progress of the works; from this record it is evident that the works have been constructed with great care, and that the accidents which have occurred in their construction have by no means exceeded what might reasonably have been anticipated in works of such extent, occupying sites pointed out and fixed by the necessities of defence, but presenting great variety in their nature, making their foundations in some cases very difficult, and in other cases the works themselves liable to slips or such accidents as may be expected in treacherous soils.

of 1881, a contract was entered into for the first part of the work, for a 6,0001, and the work was commenced in September 1861; some unimportant deport as from the original design were authorised in the course of execution; and it mpleted in March 1865.

The second portion of the work, executed under a schedule of prices, consisted of sarracks and redan, guard-room and cells, main magazine, gorge ditch, and walls, letion of drainage, &c., except barrack fitments. The water supply was provided a separate schedule. This portion was completed in September 1867.

The third portion, also executed under a schedule of prices, compared the letion of the ramparts, parades, and terreplein, building expense magazines, and

ng traverses in ramparts.

In June 1867, when the ramparts were nearly finished, the work was interrupted by Padure apptoms of weakness in the escarp wall on the left face and flank, and the flanking ters at the north and west caponnieres. The wall had begun to bulge forward at r from the weight of the rampart acting on the blue slipper beneath. The day at * k of the wall was taken out and the spaces between the counterfacts filled in with z e. The face of the escarp was rebuilt for about 7 feet from the top for a length Repairs. Several minor revetment walls showed signs of weakness, and were g hened in a similar manner. The fourth portion of the work consisted of the good of the escarp just mentioned, and was finished in March 1868. hith the exception of the failures in revetment walls which we have described, ark has been well and skilfully constructed, with reference to cost, permanence, and ity, and powers of resistance offensive and defensive. The cause of the excess of cost s work over the others on the Portsdown Line is at once to be found in the nature of al, which involved the construction of expensive revetments, and these revetments, y h greatly strengthened, proved insufficient to give stability to the masoury in the

portions of the soil. n a former part of our Report we have noticed the numerous cases in which the Campin of the magazines have become defective, and have stated the measures which we might be adopted to remedy this defect. Those remarks apply with much force to cain magazines of these works, which, sunk to a great depth in the chalk, offer

ions favourable to the decay of all perishable material.

'n the Schedule of 1862, the cost of this work was estimated at 75,0001. and no Estimate se had been made in this estimate before it was merged in the general estimate 5,0001. for the Portsdown Hill Works.

he sum expended to the 30th June, 1868, amounted to 91,4081; the further sum '871., making a total estimated cost of 103,1951.

FORT FAREHAM.

3. The Royal Commission recommended an outer line of three forts between Fare- position and ad Lee Farm, on the Solent. Of this line Fort Farcham alone has been constructed, Design. he town of that name, and 3,500 yards in advance of Fort Elson, which forms the f the Gosport line of works. It is visible from Fort Wallington, from which it can n at a distance of 2,500 yards, but the interposition of the town of Fareham and er, make it practically an isolated work.

esides forming the right of the proposed advanced line, Fort Farcham protects the and railways which connect the Gosport and Portsdown positions; it secures ground hich the works on the left of that position might be subjected to a reverse fire, pless it were captured, disabled, or very effectually masked, the attack of the

rt Forts would be extremely hazardous.

be first contract was to sink five wells to a depth of 135 feet. This was completed Contracta. y 1861, and no water having been found, a tresh contract for sinking them to et was made, and completed in September of that year. Their total cost was

The next contract, for the construction of the fort, was commenced in October and completed in December 1864. Some slight failures took place and were made t a small cost, and the same contractors made some additions to the work, on a le of prices contract. A further contract for fitting up casemates, laying on water, 13 made in February 1867, and completed in April 1868.

he work is situated on a flat site, on a clay soil, 40 feet above mean tide level. Bis. tch, which is at present 60 feet broad at bottom, is intended to he wet. In order ide the earth necessary for the completion of the work it will be deepened to such ent by the formation of a conette that it is expected that the natural drawage, and iply from the wells (in which the water now rises to a level of 33 feet above menn

GENERAL SUMMARY.

73. We have shown the various changes that have been made from time to time in be estimates, and we have now only to sum up the results.

The Defence Commissioners estimated that the complete protection of Portsmouth Estimate. could require a sum of 2,400,000l., in addition to 400,000l. for works then in progress

this sum the purchase of land was included.

he rear

They

ned by

Openu

T, DY

gh

er,

Sinc

as C

ren

is at a

800

n Is

oprome

10e

ar I

frage

em on

This estimate, as before stated, was reduced by the Government in 1860 (see Parly. Paper, No. 448, Session 1860), by the omission of two of the Spithcad Forts, of the three inor works on Portsdown Hill, and of two of the works and the connecting lines of the cosport Position, to 1,920,000l., in addition to 400,000l. for works already sanctioned king a total estimate (including the purchase of land) of 2,320,000l. for the approved roject for the defence of Portsmouth.

In 1860-1, the amount voted in the Annual Estimates was 127,000l.; the total

spenditure on land amounted to 437,005l.

In framing the Estimates for 1862, further changes were made, and the modified Alteration. theme of the Government, while it omitted the important works noticed above, provided for the alteration of some and the enlargement and strengthening of others; the penditure on land was separated from that on works, and provided for in one general at the end of the Schedule. The result of these changes was to increase the stimate; including the 127,000l. paid out of the Annual Votes, it now amounted to 391,0001. for works alone; adding to that amount the sum of 437,0051. paid for land, total cost of the works in the modified scheme of the Government, if completed ecording to the estimate of that year, would have been 2,828,005l., or slightly in excess of the sum estimated by the Commissioners as the cost of the works recommended by them.

At that time, although the probability of the introduction of iron into the construcion of the works was foreseen, it was not anticipated that their cost would be seriously becreased by it. In succeeding years the fallacy of this opinion became apparent, and 1867 Colonel Jervois reported that, to meet the rapid advance in rifled artillery, would be necessary to add 139,000l. to the estimate for iron shields, and 254,000l. to

that for iron superstructures at Portsmouth.

The estimate for that year, exclusive of land, was in consequence increased to 2510,0001., with 139,0001. for shields, making a total estimated charge against the Loan **2,679,000***l*.

The amount of expenditure under the Loan for the works when completed is now timated at 2,614,174l., and for shields 206,700l., making a total estimate of 2,820,874l.

The expenditure previous to the Loan, with that to be charged against the Annual Estimates, amounts to 313,9811. The account will then stand thus—

Expenditure on Land , under the Loan	ugal Per Langua ••		1021) 1021)	437,005 2,820,874
,, Annual Votes	•• ••	• •	• •	313,981
Estimate of Defence Commissioners		•••	10 P	3,571,860 2,800,000
Excess	2.76 / 36.5	•••		£771,860
	", under the Loan ", Annual Votes Total Estimate of Defence Commissioners	", under the Loan	", under the Loan	", under the Loan

74. It thus appears that the cost of giving the desired protection to Portsmouth, has ceeded the Estimate of the Defence Commissioners by 771,8601. This increase must our opinion be attributed to the increased cost of the land, the greatly improved cracter of the works, and the much more costly nature of the construction adopted in Sea Defences, and not to any want of economy in the execution of the works.

to grade the control of the property of the control of the control

Pagertis Sans Page

The state of the second Throng 10 To make the production of PLYMOUTH. and the current of the course included.

The work of the string of the string of the base ham pade from time to time in

GENERAL REPORT.

Recommenda tions of Royal Commissioners.

75. In a preceding part of our Report we described in general terms the proposed by the Royal Commissioners for the defence of the United Kingdom, and alterations made in that plan before it was submitted for the sanction of Parliament

As the reductions made at Plymouth were very large, and have materially affect the defensive strength of that important position, and the resisting power of its variance works, we propose, before entering upon the description of those works, to state some more in detail what were the original recommendations, and what the plans adopted.

The Commissioners, in their Report, after pointing out that, in addition to protect our ships and Government establishments, a strongly fortified position in this part of United Kingdom would be of great importance with reference to the west of England generally, stated that their recommendations were for the most part in accordance a Memorandum, drawn up in February 1858, and already partly adopted by the Govern

Sea Defences.

76. They then deal first with the Sea Defences. They point out the objects to they should be directed, and they recommend that for the defence of the Hamoaze, the batteries on Drake's Island, Eastern King, and Western King should be strengthen and a battery constructed near the site of the saluting battery at Mount Edgeumbe. the other two objects which might be considered as one, the security of the Sound the protection of the Dockyard from bombardment, they recommended that more possessing the protection of the Dockyard from bombardment, they recommended that more possessing the protection of the Dockyard from bombardment, they recommended that more possessing the protection of the Dockyard from bombardment, they recommended that more possessing the protection of the Dockyard from bombardment, they recommended that more possessing the protection of the Dockyard from bombardment, they recommended that more possessing the protection of the Dockyard from bombardment, they recommended that more possessing the protection of the Dockyard from bombardment, they recommended that more possessing the protection of the Dockyard from bombardment, they recommended that more possessing the protection of the Dockyard from bombardment, they are protected the protection of the Dockyard from bombardment in the protection of the Dockyard from bombardment in the protection of the Dockyard from bombardment in the protection of the Dockyard from the Dockyard fro ful batteries should be constructed at Staddon Point (now generally called Bousan and at Picklecombe, in lieu of the imperfect works then existing at those places; the the battery at Cawsand, already commenced, should be completed, and a new open batter with a defensible guard-house in its rear should be made at Hooe Lake Point; and last that behind the centre of the breakwater a powerful casemated fort of such a form as bring fire to bear in every direction, more especially to seaward, should be constructed in the Schedule attached to their Report it is stated that this work should be armounted in the Schedule attached to their Report it is stated that this work should be armounted in the Schedule attached to their Report it is stated that this work should be armounted in the Schedule attached to their Report it is stated that this work should be armounted in the Schedule attached to their Report it is stated that this work should be armounted in the Schedule attached to their Report it is stated that this work should be armounted in the Schedule attached to their Report it is stated that this work should be armounted in the Schedule attached to their Report it is stated that this work should be armounted in the Schedule attached to their Report it is stated that this work should be armounted in the Schedule attached to the

All these positions recommended by them have been occupied, except that at Hom Lake Point, for which no provision has been made; but the character of the works been materially altered, and a much smaller number of heavy rifled guns substituted for the numerous 68-pounders and 8-inch guns then contemplated.

att

dig.

Land Defences.

77. The Land Defences they divided under four heads :-

1st. The fortification of the peninsula between the St. Germains River and the to be called the "Western Defences."

2nd. The country between the St. Germains River and the Tamar, to be called the "Saltash Defences."

3rd. The country between the Tamar and the Catwater, to be called the "Nonle

Fastern Defences.' 4th. Between the Catwater and the Sound, to be called the "Staddon Height Defences;" (1977) with best out to seen the sense of the or beautists of soil

Western Defences.

1st. For the "Western Defences" Parliament had already sanctioned a line of work in front of the village of Antony, to consist of two powerful forts at Tregantle Screasdon, with a minor intermediate work between them. This line they considered be judiciously chosen, and they only recommended in addition the construction of a permanent ditch and rampart between them.

In these defences they also included the shore of Whitesand Bay, and for its defence they recommended a work on Knatterbury Hill, and a battery near the village of Rame flanking the beach at the east end of the bay; the re-modelling of the old redoubts on the Maker Heights, and the construction of a defensible barrack in their rear. changes made in this group of works are the omission of the intermediate work, and the

lines between Tregantle and Screasdon, of the works on the Maker Heights, work on Knatterbury Hill, for which, though still included in the Schedule, The battery near Rame, now called Polhawn, has been and connected with Tregantle by a military road, which has been substituted work on Knatterbury Hill recommended by the Commissioners.

For the Saltash Defences they proposed six works, but these were altogether Saltash from the Schedule submitted to Parliament, and have never been sanctioned.

In the North-Eastern Defences they recommended an Outer Line between North-Eastern

Inner Line has been abandoned, and the Outer Line thrown forward, so that

For the Staddon Heights Defences they recommended two works connected Staddon Defences.

other and with Hooe Lake by lines of ditch and rampart. Two works with batteries have been constructed and connected with each other and with Bovi-ditch and rampart, but the line connecting them with Hooe Lake has been and an enclosed work, called Fort Stamford, on the high ground in rear, subvery poverful means for its reduction.

SEA DEFENCES.

Deliver Fort

bur mind

PLYMOUTH.

We now proceed to relate the result of our enquiry.

The works undertaken for the defence of the Naval Arsenal and Port of Plymouth very advanced state; the sea defences, with the exception of the Breakwater the iron protection for the guns, are nearly complete. Several of the principal are completed, and the others are approaching completion. We have examined works in detail, and have found them to be well and skilfully constructed so far permanency and stability, and we are of opinion that when their nature and considered their almost total freedom from accident or failure reflects great. an those who have been employed in their construction.

arrangements made or proposed for the service of the guns, and otherwise, to requirements of a modern armament, are, with the slight exceptions noticed in

builed Reports of the various works, well adapted for their purpose.

Battery, and the batteries at Eastern and Western Kings, have been confor lighter guns than those now alone considered fit to oppose ships of war, and

The to be re-modelled if such guns are to be mounted in them.

The reference to the powers of resistance, we are of opinion that when the works in construction shall have been finished, and adequately armed and manned, an to enter the sound and harbour by a hostile naval force would be an operation of difficulty and danger; observing, however, that the existing power of the works restern side of the sound would be much increased by re-modelling Cawsand Battery bearier armament, and by the addition of submarine defences, for which the necessary wons should be made. With these additions we believe that no hostile force able to gain an entrance, by naval means alone, into the sound.

th regard to the works designed and constructed to prevent a landing in Whiteby, we are of opinion that Polhawn Battery, unsupported as it now exists, is thent and liew serie, are I hearful to not even the rollowed bereather and series will be to the series of the ser

military road which connects it with Tregantle, and which we are informed substituted for the work at Knatterbury recommended by the Commissioners, the means of moving guns of position to any threatened point, and with a small battery of heavy guns to support Polhawn, that protection against a landing our opinion does not at present exist might be obtained.

additional precaution might be adopted by making some preparation for mounting I in or near Fort Tregantle, to fire to seaward and to keep ships at a distance

that part of the coast.

7). The natural division of the Land Defences into four groups has already been LAND DEFENCES. in the extract from the Report of the Commissioners already quoted.

object for which the fortification of these positions is intended is to prevent an Object. ho might have effected a landing on any point of the coast beyond the immediate of the sea defences from capturing the Dockyard, or taking up any position from could be bombarded or destroyed by fire; but as no long line of defence, such Omission works constitute, embracing a circuit of 15 statute miles, is stronger than its Defences. materially lessens the powers of resistance of the other works. This omission nule upon economical grounds, having been decided upon by the Government before

niicis VARIOR men ted. oterine it com English nce will

ind

ent

to while ORZE, igthen mbe. ound Es re po Bovisani ces;

Gowa

n bath and lad form at nstruct be arm

at at Ho works la tituted in

nd the called he "Nee

on He

ne of war gantle s onsiderel on of ap r its dela

ge of Ro redoub rear. ork, and

1000

Sin gui

boltu.

dia sta

4 51 pos

the arra

enguire

the man

inte ne

in and

The estin

al in 1 manual at t

apple of t

129L,

or for

innted a

T Nati

HE Water

Tur orig

nive faced

tunts fo

on guns The

in four

a who

aw wat

ment in

fort,

mers, and

the by

ms each.

work

16 fee

of the Br

in perma

jer sati

ang eno

a to ere and to

turn only

House broom

an palesa

an agrange

wand dela

will to

make ma manufix of

tort,

die servic

a to co

in foul

MAY.

PLYMOUTH.

Plans to be prepared for Saltash Defences.

any of the works recommended by the Commissioners were submitted to Parlament concur in thinking that there was no pressing necessity for incurring the house which the permanent fortification of this position would have called for, and comits inland situation and the extensive works with which it is connected, we are at that its defence will be sufficiently provided for by making a careful study of the and by the preparation in detail of well matured plans of such works as may be an these should be of a solid and substantial character, and such as being commented short notice might speedily be made defensible, and eventually by further and become really formidable defences requiring very powerful means for their reducement

and for ground between Tregantle and Screasdon.

A similar course should be adopted with reference to the difficult ground to Tregantle and Screasdon, which the omission of the intermediate work original plated has left more open than is desirable in case of a threatened attack.

North-Eastern Defences from Tamar to Crownhill.

80. Of the works which form the North-East Defences Crownhill Fort, which a centre, in advance of the whole of the rest of the line, is the most important, and key of the position; much care and skill have been bestowed upon its construction a formidable work to attack, and, if properly defended, would require the development very powerful means for its reduction.

Should such an attack be made, it would, from its advanced position and the of the ground in front of the line, receive but little support from the works; the fire of which is limited by high ground in their immediate from is especially the case to the left, and it would, therefore, appear desirable careful study should be made of the ground on its immediate flanks, and dealers with a view to its occupation by strong field works at a time of expected attack without increasing the extent of the position for defence, would add most materials powers of resistance; the line of works, as now constructed, will afford powers and to these field works.

The omission of Fort Widey and of the keeps at St. Budeaux and Ernesettle, see formed part of the original design for the occupation of this ground, would cannot be a second or the original design for the occupation of this ground, would cannot be a second or the occupation of this ground, would cannot be a second or the occupation of the occupation occupation of the occupation occupat

siderable diminution in its defensive power.

The be obtained a second a second a second

with the wind plant is transfer property of the parties of the last the las

The position from Crownhill to the Plym is one of great natural strength has been well and skilfully adapted for defence. With the ordinary work generally san to place a fortress in a state of defence at a time of expected attack, it would be a state of defence at a time of expected attack, it would be a state of defence at a time of expected attack, it would be a state of defence at a time of expected attack, it would be a state of the state of adequate force, afford a very protracted and powerful resistance.

Between Fort Laira and Staddon.

From Crown-

hill to the

Plym.

81. Between Fort Laira on the right flank of the North-Eastern Defences me Staddon Position a break in the line has been caused by a departure from the original of the Defence Commissioners, by which the North-Eastern Defences have been at to the front, their right flank nearly two miles, while the left flank of the Stadden Defences has been thrown back, thus leaving a gap of about two miles in catena fended, except by the difficulties of the passage of the River Plym.

Staddon Defences.

The position between the Plym and the sea as now occupied is one of great as completely protecting the batteries at Staddon Point from a land attack, and completely high ground commanding the eastern side of the sound; but, from the cause just the works do not now provide for the entire defence of the position; and we recome that the same course should be followed here as at Saltash,—viz., that well-material should be prepared by which the unoccupied ground might be quickly made by such works as might afterwards be extended to provide for the complete defeate position. The bits duling lemoteoride was of make and not a statege noticeles, reference as the line

DETAILED REPORT.

seal field in the but the but the bear and the bear the b SEA DEFENCES .- OUTER LINE.

BOVISAND BATTERY.

Boylsand or Staddon Point Battery.

Original Design and Armament.

82. This work was originally designed in November 1860 as a granite common state of the state of battery of two tiers, to mount 50 68-pr. and 110-pr. guns, protected by iron shade a large detached magazine in the rear. To this it a first

Contracts were made for the foundations and basement, and the work was in 1861. All selection to the object the selection of the

the state of the state book deed a top the Cortinated before

In 1864 the plans were revised, to adapt the work to the heavier artillery of the ent day, and it is now proposed to mount 23 guns of 12 and 18 tons in a single tier Revised Casemates protected by iron shields, with magazines and stores in the basement under-Armament. th the gun casemates, instead of the detached magazine referred to above.

In September 1864 a contract was made for the account of the detached magazine referred to above.

Option

1100m essary

iced a

et

etwee

onia

10

18 1

n, i 👑

ent

nata Oln se Tim

155 4

TES .

vhist

tors. Per

A Line

E e

18

In September 1864 a contract was made for the completion of the work on this

The foundations are on rock, it is well and solidly built, and there is no reason to Report. toubt its stability and permanency, or its capability of resisting any attack to which it be exposed.

The arrangements for the service of the guns are generally satisfactory; but to meet the requirements of the present day, some slight modifications may be necessary.

In this work the powder passes from the magazines into side passages, and provision hould be made for lighting them. The disposition of the bays should be so arranged as interfere as little as possible with the lighting. In some instances the lifts are in the mediate neighbourhood of the hatches, and the allotment of the openings prepared for hifts and lights should be re-arranged, or the position of the hatches altered, to move any risk that might arise from this cause.

The estimated cost of this work in the Schedule of 1862 was 80,000l., which was Estimate. educed in 1863, on the revision of the plans, to 60,000l. and has been subsequently continued at that sum. The estimated cost of the shields in 1867 was 22,000l., making the cost of the work as then estimated 82,000l. The sum expended to June 30th, 1868, 43,429l., the further sum required is 14,835l., making a total of 58,264l. The estimate for iron shields is 29,900l., and the whole cost of the work, when completed, estimated at 88,1641.

BREAKWATER FORT.

83. This fort is placed immediately behind the centre of the Breakwater, in six Original Deathoms water.

The original design, approved in November 1860, was for a work constructed in misonry faced with granite, with four floors protected by bombproof arches; the two wer floors for stores and barracks, and the two upper floors for 33 guns, with a battery Armament. seven guns on the top above the casemates, to fire through embrasures in a masonry purpet. The whole of the 40 guns were to be protected by iron shields.

The foundations were commenced in 1861, and have been carried up solid Foundations. the whole area of the fort, according to the original design, to a level of 2 feet work low water mark; above this level the work has been subject to several modifications sequent in great measure on the development given to the power of artillery.

The fort, as now designed, will consist of only two floors, the lower for magazines Revised Design. stores, and the upper for 18 heavy rifled guns in casemates, entirely protected from Armament. sect fire by iron, and preparation has been made for adding on the top two turrets for guns each.

The work is ready to receive the iron superstructure, having been brought up to a superstructure of 16 feet 6 inches above high water of spring tides, or 12 feet 6 inches above the rel of the Breakwater; it appears so far to have been well and skilfully constructed as gards permanency and stability, and to be fully equal to the support of the structure ich is to come upon it, but some of the arrangements above this level do not appear dogether satisfactory; the arched domes, as designed for the support of the turrets, are for Turrets. strong enough, and the proposed manner of securing the pivots to those domes is not adapted to sustain the shocks to which the work may be subjected in war. These angements, however, are merely to provide for the addition of turrets in case their enstruction should hereafter be approved; we are informed that it is not intended at sent to erect them, and their cost is not included in the estimates which have been bmitted to us, nor has the design for them yet been finally decided upon; it will, refore, only be necessary that these points should be carefully considered before their section is proceeded with.

The passage by which the cartridges will be conveyed to the lifts is only 3 feet wide, Arrangements of cial arrangements for the supply of powder will therefore be necessary, to prevent conammunition. ion and delay. The recesses for the lifts are too contracted, and should be widened ciently to allow two men to work together in placing the cartridges in the lift. In of the magazines the hatch is directly opposite to the lift recess, an arrangement doubtedly objectionable, and which should be altered.

This fort, as far as it has gone, is well and skilfully constructed; the arrangements Report. the service of the guns are satisfactory; the masonry work appears to us.

BREAKWATER

PLYMOUTH.

to be of adequate strength to resist the attack of ships armed with the most power artillery of the present day, and to protect the magazines from danger; but in accord with our instructions we have not enquired into the resisting power of the iron structure.

Estimate.

The estimated cost of this work in the Schedule of the Act of 1862 was 145,0001 this sum was in 1867 increased to 155,0001. The amount expended to the 30th was 100,1421., and the further sum of 66,9201. will be required to complete it, making total of 167,0621.

86. 1

201., 2

of for

The t

the

231.,

87. 1

prote

There

1 the

zines

eler to

a to the

y of a

rtant 1

ed guns.

the Mo

that ded, i

werses to

the M

to it

the fore

20001; a

estima

as 30th,

tanal Es

work w

Jung the

88...

firon shi

nformity The r

officer

sore us

The f

In 18

Remarks.

With reference to this increased cost as compared with the estimate of 1867 would appear that if the fort had been completed according to the designs which then been approved, there would have been a small saving upon that estimate. The extherefore is to be attributed to the additional precautions which have been considerancessary as a result of the last year's experiments at Shoeburyness, and we fully consint the necessity of their adoption.

PICKLECOMBE BATTERY.

Original Design.

Armament.

Revised Design.

Armament.

84. This work was designed in November 1860 as a casemated granite battery for \$68- and 110-prs. in two tiers, and 16 guns on the platform, all protected by iron shield with a large detached magazine in the rear. It was re-modelled in 1864: the magazine were removed to the basement under the gun casemates, the two tiers of guns retained, but the guns on the platform were given up. It is now intended to mount 12 and 18-ton guns, protected by iron shields, which also cover the vertical space between each casemate.

Report.

The foundations of the work are on rock, and there have been no failures. It is well and skilfully constructed, both as regards permanency and stability and its power of resisting any attack that might be made upon it. The magazine arrangements are similar to those at Bovisand, and the observations there made will apply equally to this work.

Here, where the shields protecting the two tiers of gun casemates are continuous vertically, we recommend that provision should be made to prevent the men, when leading a firm the continuous form the continuous form the continuous form the continuous form.

loading, suffering from the concussion from the guns fired above or below them.

Estimate.

The estimated cost of this work in the Schedule of 1862 was 85,000l.; it reduced in 1864 to 80,000l., and again increased in 1867 to 87,000l. The cost of shields was then estimated at 42,000l., making a total of 129,000l. The sum expende to the 30th June, 1868, was 66,525l., and a further sum of 14,351l. is required to copplete it, making a total of 80,876l. The estimate for iron shields is 68,250l., making the whole cost of the work, when completed, 149,126l.

CAWSAND BATTERY.

Design Armament. 85. This is an enclosed work mounting 9 guns behind earthen parapets on the serfaces, and 14 guns on the land side; it is armed with 68-pounders, 8-inch guns, and 7-inch breech-loading rifled guns: it was commenced in 1861, and completed in 1863, and well constructed so far as permanency and stability are concerned. The arrangement for the service of the guns are adequate to the existing armament.

Position.

It is commanded by the high ground immediately in its rear, and is chiefly intended to oppose any attempt to land in the bay. If re-armed with heavy rifled guns it miss assist in opposing the entrance of a hostile fleet into the sound, and afford support Picklecombe against an attack from the southward. This support would be the more necessary should the construction of the work on Hooe Lake Point, recommended by the Defence Commission, not be proceeded with; no provision has been made for this work in the Schedule of 1867.

To obstruct a force landed near the village of Rame, the Royal Commissioners recommended, in addition to the battery at Polhawn, the construction of a small work on Knatterbury Hill, and the land required for it has been purchased. The further recommended that the existing works on Maker Heights should be repaired an strengthened. No provision is now made to carry out these recommendations. The absence of any works on these points might expose Cawsand Battery to an attack from the rear that might render it untenable, and thus prevent it from fulfilling the object for which it is chiefly intended.

Exposure to attack from the rear.

There have been no failures of any importance, and the work is well-constructed. The estimate for this work in the Schedule of 1862 amounted to 10,000l. in additional contractions and the work is well-constructed.

144

Report.

2571, previously charged against the Annual Estimates. In 1863 it was increased PLYMOUTH. 000l., and the expenditure upon it, under the Loan, amounted to 12,914l. The cost of the work has been 16,171l.

SUMMARY.—OUTER SEA DEFENCES.

86. In 1862, the estimate for the works forming the Outer Line of the Sea Defences Estimate. nted in the aggregate to 320,0001. This estimate was reduced in 1863 to and in 1864 to 298,000l. In 1867 it was again increased to 315,000l., with cool. for shields, making the total estimated cost 379,000l.

The total cost of the works is now estimated at 322,373L, including 3,257L, paid of the Annual Votes, and the cost of the shields at 98,150l., making a total of

5231., of which 417,2661. will be charged against the Loan.

SEA DEFENCES.—INNER LINE.

DRAKE'S ISLAND.

87. The lower battery on Drake's Island is a granite casemated battery for 21 12-ton Design

protected by iron shields.

ly com

4.交往的世间

ins Ages 100

between

t is wall

OT CE

VOTE.

timeses

it was

of the

0 0 neka

e as Sala Maria

ies#

語言語の語

There is a large magazine in the rear entirely protected from fire, communicating by Magazine Acinterranean galleries with the expense magazines immediately in rear of the passage commodation. and the casemates. At the time of our visit there were only three of these expense zines; a fourth has now been planned, but the original design having been modified worder to give more protection to these magazines from direct fire, the approaches to them to the shell stores are so contracted and inconvenient, that we doubt whether the spoly of ammunition to the guns could be maintained with the rapidity required in this portant position.

The upper battery was designed for a barbette battery to mount five of the heaviest Design of guns. The design has now been modified, and so altered as to admit of its adaptation Upper Battery. the Moncrieff system, should that system be adopted. The alterations necessary to that object are also shown on the approved plans. According to this design it is stended, in constructing the barbette battery, to carry up the retaining walls of the merses to the full height required for the Moncrieff carriages. The upper part of these will thus be exposed to fire from ships in the offing; we think this objectionable, we recommend that the walls should not be raised in the neighbourhood of the guns

the Moncrieff carriage is adopted.

The foundations are on rock, and the work is well and skilfully designed with refe-Report. ece to its stability and permanency, and also to its power of resisting any attack that be made upon it. The arrangements for the service of the guns are good, subject

the foregoing remarks on the magazine passages.

In 1862, the estimate for this work was 35,0001.; in 1863, it was reduced to Estimate. 20001.; and in 1865, it was merged in the Estimate for the Inner Line of Defence. estimated cost of the shields in 1867, was 22,000l. The amount expended to ane 30th, 1868, is 26,586l., and a further sum of 8,222l. will be required to complete making a total of 34,808l. It is proposed to charge 566l. of this amount to the Estimates; the estimate for iron shields is 27,3001., making the total cost of work when completed 62,108l., and the charge against the Loan 61,542l. Should the Lacrieff system be adopted for the upper battery the additional cost would be 1,416l., the total 63,524l.

GARDEN BATTERY, MOUNT EDGCUMBE.

88. The Garden Battery is a casemated granite battery for 7 guns, to be protected Design and iron shields. It was begun in 1862, and completed, exclusive of shields, in 1863, in Armament. of ormity with the original design, for the sum of 7,804l.

The magazines as constructed are not secure against a front fire. The attention of Revision of officers of the War Department was called to this defect, and a plan has been laid Magazines. fore us for remedying it which, if carried out, will afford the desired security. There

PLYMOUTH.

were also some complaints of dampness in the magazine, caused by defects in

Report.

The work has been well and skilfully constructed with reference to its stability permanency, and also to its power of resistance, with the exception above pointed out

In 1862, the estimate for this work was 8,000l., and it was increased to 10,000l. 1863; it remained at that amount till merged in the Estimate for the Inner Line.

92. for

ted d up

ery amate

ins gall The

no fl

e on

ese var

tence v

ere into

addit

- tzine

been

mise a

wish t

gun

tmen

a mode As r

going

fort i

tion th

ry by ested bar

e, at refore bt be ling up oining

o bear fir The

130,0

des. T

ther su

-01., m

les, and

189,99

93.

led wo

bt, flat

er leve

countr

mediate

The north ing m

The

nse, The ir inn

A re

Wit

The

Estimate.

The amount expended is 7,804l. The estimate for the protection of the magazine is 1,898l., making a total of 9,702l.; this additional expenditure will not be charged again the Loan, but will be provided in the Annual Fortification Votes.

The estimate for iron shields is 9,100l., making the total cost of the work, when

completed, 18,802l., of which 16,904l. will be charged against the Loan.

EASTERN AND WESTERN KINGS.

Armament.

89. New earthwork open batteries for 7 and 9 guns respectively, firing through brazures, have been added here to previously existing works; they were constructed in 1861-2, and there have been no failures in their construction.

Report.

The supply of powder to Eastern Kings would be maintained with difficulty under existing arrangements. The parapet and traverses, and the protection of the magazine in these batteries, are not calculated to resist the fire of the heavy artillery of the present day, and in these respects therefore, if considered of importance, they should re-modelled to meet the requirements, both offensive and defensive, of any attack which they may be exposed.

Estimate.

The amount for these batteries included in the estimate of 47,000% for the included in the estimate of 47,000%. line, is stated to be,-for Western Kings, 2,9001., in addition to 2891., previously pended under the Annual Estimates; for Eastern Kings, 2,1001. The amount expended under the Loan has been,-for Western Kings, 2,8871., making a total 3,1761.; and for Eastern Kings, 2,0191.

SUMMARY.—INNER SEA DEFENCES.

Estimate.

90. In 1862, the estimate for the works forming the Inner Line of Defence to Hamour amounted in the aggregate to 48,000l. In 1863 and subsequent years it was 47,000l. In 1867, the cost of the shields for these works was estimated at 29,000l., making the total estimate under the Loan 76,000l.

The cost of the works when completed is now estimated, exclusive of shields, 49,4161, of which 46,9521 will be charged to the Loan; the cost of the shields is mated at 36,400l., and the total cost of the works 86,105l., of which 83,352l. will be charge against the Loan. The excess on the estimate of 1867 is wholly due to the

increased cost of the shields.

WESTERN DEFENCES.

Object of

91. These defences occupy a position, known as the Antony Position, one mile and quarter in length, extending in front of the village of Antony from the St. Germain River to the sea, and are designed to shut an enemy out from access by land to peninsula within them, from which he might bombard the dockyard and arsenal.

General Design.

According to the design upon which these works were commenced in 1858, it intended to occupy this position by Fort Tregantle on the left, and Fort Scraesdon on the right, with a minor intervening work about midway between them; this plan all provided for the construction of permanent lines to secure the left flank between Tregantle Fort and the sea, and the right flank between Scraesdon Fort and St. Germain's River. The Royal Commission adopted this design, but attached so much importance to the position that they recommended the addition of a permanent dite and rampart between the various forts, instead of connecting them by lines to be through up at the time of expected attack.

Purchase of

The land had been purchased for the whole of the above works previous to 1855 but the two principal forts only, Tregantle and Scraesdon, with the line between Tregantle and the sea, have been constructed.

92. Fort Tregantle, on the left flank, designed for 35 guns, exclusive of the lighter Design and for the defence of the ditch, is an enclosed work, about 360 feet above the sea, having the on the east, the north, and west sides, with revetted scarps and counterscarps by caponnières. The southern side facing the sea is enclosed by lofty casemates up as barracks, so arranged as to permit of a complete flanking defence, both by ery and musketry. Within the work at its gorge is a masonry keep with guns in mates looking into its interior, and with an earthen parapet on top; this keep ins the main magazine, and is surrounded by a ditch with revetted sides flanked galleries.

The whole of this fort appears to have been solidly and carefully constructed, Report.

no flaws or failures have occurred during its construction.

The original design has been substantially followed in execution, with the exception the omission of a small advanced work in front of the salient. There have also been variations in the ditch and rampart on the north front, combining improvements in ence with economy in construction. The keep has also been altered by advancing it into the body of the work, thus simplifying and improving the trace of its gorge; additional galleries have been constructed in the ditch of the keep.

With reference to the actual construction of the work we found that the main Improvement zine had proved damp from the infiltration of water through the rock in which it of Magazine. been constructed; measures are in course of execution to remedy this evil which

mise a satisfactory result. A revetment wall supporting the extreme left gun of the work has been carried up Alterations that the upper portion is exposed to fire from the front which would endanger gun. Some alteration appears desirable at this point, which can be done at slight

seense, but with the loss of a position for one gun.

The embrasures are, in several instances, formed with heavy blocks of granite at inner angles, which are objectionable as likely to cause much loss to the gun stachments; the Committee recommend that they be removed, as also the interior ments of the parapets adjoining the embrasures where they can be struck by shot.

The arrangements for the service of the guns are adapted to meet the requirements

a modern armament.

As regards the powers of resistance of this work we consider that, subject to the Powers of going remarks as to one gun on the left and the granite blocks in the embrasures, resistance, fort is well adapted for the purpose for which it has been designed; but we are of that the masonry of the keep, with its gun casemates, would be exposed to serious by the fire from guns placed in battery against the work. The exterior of the casebarrack, 45 feet in height, on the sea side, is entirely open to view from its very at ranges of 1,200 yards, with elevations that are not difficult of attainment, and refore it is advisable that arrangements be made by which ships in the offing be subjected to the fire of a small number of heavy guns, to prevent them from up a position which might be seriously detrimental to the defence of the fort and ning defences. According to present arrangements no heavy gun can be brought hear from the sea front on ships in the offing.

The estimated cost of this work in the Schedule of 1862 and subsequent schedules Estimate. 130,000l in addition to 53,494l., the amount previously expended under the Annual The expenditure under the Loan to the 30th June amounted to 135,4251. ther sum required for the revision of the magazines, and the alterations suggested, is ol., making a total of 136,505l., of which 880l. will be provided out of the Annual and 135,625l. will be charged against the Loan. The whole cost of the work will

189,9991.

FORT SCRAESDON.

93. Fort Scraesdon, on the right of the Antony Position, was designed in 1859 as a de-Original Design. work upon two levels, completely enclosed in a ditch with revetted scarps 30 feet in th, flanked from caponnières and galleries within it. That part of this fort which is on the level, 254 feet above the sea, has two faces, the west and south-west, looking over country in front of the Antony Position; and a third, the south, sweeping the ground The diately in rear of Fort Tregantle. 27 guns will be mounted on the ramparts. The portion on the lower level, 173 feet above the sea, has its principal face towards north looking across the St. Germain's River, and a short face on the north-west ing up that river.

PLYMOUTH.

According to the original design it was intended to construct an interior enclosed to be formed by a range of casemated building within the work on the upper level, to be formed by a range of casemated building parapet on top running completely around and parallel to the exterior sides, with a parapet on top running completely around to west separating the part of the fort on the parapet on top running completely around and parallel to the fort on the casemates across the work from east to west separating the part of the fort on the

This latter line of casemates being covered with earth towards the north, and have a screen to prevent the interior of the model. a parapet on it, was designed to serve as a screen to prevent the interior of the work a parapet on it, was designed to serve the above the St. Germain's River, being seen from the high ground on the opposite side of the St. Germain's River,

Revised Design.

94. This design, but omitting the keep, has been followed in execution with deviations in the flanking galleries of the ditch, and the whole appears to have constructed in a manner to ensure permanence and stability. The escarp revenue of the lower work are all arched, communications having been made through the piers the arches and loop-holes in the chambers, thus constituting a complete escarp for defence around the lower work. During the progress of construction it be evident by the development of cracks over some of the openings between the chamber of the cham that the thrust against them was too great at that particular spot; the openings in a walls were therefore at once reduced at an expense of 1,800l., since which time there been no further movement, and the work appears perfectly stable.

The interior casemates round the exterior sides of the upper work have not been constructed, and as a consequence the barrack accommodation has been most material It is intended, however, and in fact it is absolutely necessary, in order to this fort defensible, that a massive traverse should be constructed across its terreples to protect the existing casemates and especially the entrance to the grand magazine which is to be re-modelled, from the effect of shot and shells coming over the front from of the fort, to which they would otherwise be exposed. This traverse, as designed, is a be supported by relieving arches, which will be fitted up for the accommodation of about

a rati

of for the second

de

Sa

an

ex 35 th

the

La

on

to

Cr

103

aff

Str

Three haxo casemates which were not in the original design have been added . the lower level, the guns from which are intended to sweep the St. Germain's River towards the east. As these guns are not of any great importance in the defence, unless the Saltash Position is occupied may be exposed to direct fire of artillery, it would appear doubtful whether much advantage has been gained by their addition.

The arrangements for the service of the guns on the ramparts have not been completed, and the embrasures have not been cut. We have, however, to remark the

the magazine accommodation is ample, and we are of opinion that it will neither necessary nor advisable to complete the arrangements for placing guns on the ramparis until a necessity arises for the fort to be mantled for defence.

In reporting on the powers of resistance of the Forts Tregantle and Scraesdon it necessary that they should be considered together as forming, in conjunction with other, the permanent defences of the Antony Position.

95. Although these forts in themselves are very powerful, the ground in their image diate front is so undulating that an intermediate work as contemplated in the original design and approved by the Defence Commissioners would be necessary to supplement them in case of attack, for the purpose of sweeping ground which affords extensive conand favourable positions for the attack inconveniently near to them. The position would also be much strengthened by the construction at a time of expected attack of a ramp and ditch between Fort Screasdon and the St. Germains River as originally intended now protected only by a slight earthen breastwork.

The permanent line recommended by the Defence Commissioners to connect the forts has never been included in any schedule of works approved by Parliament, but estimates include a military road covered by an earthen breastwork for communication along the whole length of the position, which is to be made at a cost of 3,767L,

will add much to its strength.

We are not prepared to recommend that the intermediate work should be under taken at once, but it is so essential for the defence, that it is desirable that care studies should be made and a well-devised project prepared, the execution of which could be undertaken at any required moment with a view to the full occupation of position by strong works in a manner which would permit of a solid defence.

The estimated cost of Scraesdon, in the Schedule of 1862 and subsequent schedule 130,0001 in addition to 16,0001. was 130,000l., in addition to 16,803l. expended out of Annual Votes prior to the Loss. The expenditure to June 30th 1989

Service of Guns.

Powers of Resistance.

Estimate.

complete is 10,781l., making a total of 120,608l., chargeable to the Loan, and the whole

cost of the work when completed will be 137,4111.

The cost of the military road connecting the two works amounting, as stated, to 3,7671., is also charged against the 260,0001., taken as the cost of the Antony Position

The total cost of the two works, including the military road, is estimated at 331,1771., of which 260,0001. are to be charged against the Loan, being the exact

amount of the estimate.

neloso

ings to a the

e not a

er to m

temps

mag

ned *

of siles

added =

n's know

ence, and II BAL

101

DE L

los sale il and

POLHAWN BATTERY, KNATTERBURY HILL AND WHITESAND BAY.

96. The only other work strictly belonging to the sea defences is Polhawn Battery. Design and This is a casemated work mounting seven 68-pounders, firing through embrazures pierced Armament. in granite walls, and having a loop-holed gorge for its protection on the land side: It is intended to command the approach to the eastern side of Whitesand Bay, and is Position. unsupported by any other work or battery, but is connected with Tregantle by a military road, which has been constructed along the top of the ridge overlooking Whitesand Military Road Bay, to afford an easy communication for guns and troops from the Antony Position to Cawsand Bay and the Maker Heights. The disembarkation of a force in Whitesand Bay, in rear of the Antony Position, must at all times be a most difficult operation, which would seem to have been sufficiently guarded against by the facility thus afforded for moving a few guns of position along this road, and by the construction of the Polhawn Battery, if that battery were so supported as not to be readily silenced from the sea.

The left flank of Polhawn Battery is exposed to the attack at short ranges of ships Report. anchored out of line of fire from its guns, and it could not in our opinion offer a long resistance to an attack from that quarter, against which it would be perfectly powerless. This work was constructed in 1861-3, and appears to have been well executed so far as materials and workmanship are concerned, and the arrangements are adequate for

the service of the guns with which it is now armed.

A site has been purchased at Knatterbury Hill, a short distance to the northward omission of of Polhawn, the occupation of which was recommended by the Royal Commission, work on the protection of this work from account and also to support the bettery at Cowgond Knatterbury for the protection of this work from assault, and also to support the battery at Cawsand; Hill. but no work has been ordered on this site, and instead of it the military road alluded to has been made. The amounts estimated for Whitesand Bay and Knatterbury in the Estimate. Schedule of 1862, were respectively 10,000l. and 5,000l. The expenditure has been,on Polhawn Battery, 8,8501. and on the military road, 5,7761., together making 14,6261. The position of Knatterbury is one of great importance to the protection both of Polhawn and Cawsand.

PLYMOUTH.

NORTH-EASTERN DEFENCES.

97. The Defence Commissioners recommended an Outer Line to be taken up for the Recommendadefence of Plymouth, on the north-east, its left on the Tamar, slightly in advance of Defence Saltash Bridge, and its right on Cat Down, supported by an Inner Line. estimated cost of the works forming the two lines, including the purchase of the land, amounted to 1,550,0001. The Government did not think it necessary to incur this heavy Design expense, and they decided that only such works as could be executed for the sum of adopted. 350,0001. exclusive of land, or 600,0001. with land, should be undertaken, thus reducing the cost on this front alone by the sum of 950,000l. To carry out this decision of the Government several schemes were considered, and it was finally determined to abandon the inner line, to advance the right of the outer line to Efford, near the head of the Laira Basin, and to occupy the ridge which connects the villages of Egg Buckland and St. Budeaux.

In this design the batteries at Ernesettle and St. Budeaux were supported by keeps on the high ground immediately in their rear, and a work called Fort Widey was designed to occupy a position near Knacker's Knoll flanking the ground in front, right and left of

Crownhill; no provision has been made for these works.

Immediately in rear of the works from Ernesettle to Laira inclusive, a military road covered by a parapet, extends along the whole of the North-East Defences, affording a convenient communication between the works, and adding materially to the strength of the position.

The works on the line, excepting Efford and Laira, were commenced by contract in 1863. In 1866, the contractor failed, and from that time the works have been carried on

PLYMOUTH.

by Officers of Engineers without the intervention of a contractor; the result, we informed, has been satisfactory, both as to execution and to economy.

ERNESETTLE FORT.

Position and Design.

Armament.

Report.

98. Ernesettle Fort, forming the left of the position, is 210 feet above the sea, and situated on a spur extending from the village of St. Budeaux towards the Tamar. It contains a casemated barrack for 60 men. It is intended for an armament of 15 gun and 6 mortars; the guns in an open battery, with three large traverses, covering expense magazines, the mortars under bombproof arches on the west flank.

The ditch in front is cut in the solid rock, and is 25 feet wide at bottom, with sides sloping at one-half to one, the base of the slope being equal to half the height. The escarps are over 30 feet in height, and the counterscarps vary from 15 to 30 feet. In rear is a gorge wall, 30 feet high, and the whole enceinte is flanked by musketry galleries.

There is ample magazine accommodation, but the protection to the main magazine as shown in the plan, was scarcely sufficient. The plan for remedying this defect has been prepared, and the cost of the alteration is included in the estimate.

No special accommodation appears to have been provided for artillery stores, but there would be no difficulty in appropriating suitable places for them when required. This remark will apply equally to all the works to the left of Crown Hill.

In the mortar battery the opening between the casemate and the earthen parapet in front appears to be rather narrow for the proper service of the mortars. It also seems desirable that the passage giving access from the interior of the work to the mortar battery and to the casemates should be covered by a traverse in front.

The amount expended to 30th June, 1868, was 15,000l., and the further sum required is 2,630l., making the total cost 17.630l.

Estimate.

AGATON FORT.

99. Agaton Fort stands on a hill, 280 feet above the sea, 480 yards in advance of the village of St. Budeaux, and 800 yards from Ernesettle. It is surrounded by a ditch and a gorge wall of the same character as at Ernesettle, and is flanked by guns and musketry. It is constructed for 20 guns, all in open battery, excepting one in a haxo casemate on the left flank, and 6 mortars in 2 nests at the foot of the exterior slope.

The amount expended to the 30th June, 1868, was 35,000l., and a further sum of

6,1331. is required to complete it, making a total of 41,1331.

KNOWLES BATTERY.

100. Knowles Battery is on a spur 190 feet high, slightly in advance of the general line, and 800 yards from Agaton on the left, and Woodlands on the right. It is constructed for an armament of 13 guns in open battery, except one in a haxo casemate on the right flank. There are three expense magazines in traverses, and a reserve magazine in the guard-house, affording sufficient accommodation for powder and shells.

The ground in front of this work is swept by the fire of Agaton and Woodlands, but the ditch itself is devoid of flank defence. The scarps are cut in the rock at a slope of one-half to one, and are a little over 20 feet high. The gorge wall is 30 feet high, and is flanked by a gun and five loopholes on each side of a two-storied guard-house, which, towards the battery, is covered by an earthen parapet, which will be protected by a stockade at its foot.

About 1,000 yards in advance of the line joining Knowles and Woodlands, the ridge of which Crown Hill is the highest point terminates in an eminence called Whitleigh Hill, 325 feet above the sea, or 135 feet above Knowles, and 95 feet above Woodlands; this hill limits the fire of these batteries, and offers a strong aggressive position, from which the works to the left of Crown Hill might be attacked.

The expenditure to June 30th, 1868, amounted to 18,000l., and a further sum of

1,5621. will be required to complete it, making a total of 19,5621.

WOODLANDS FORT.

101. Woodlands Fort occupies a site on the ridge, half-way between the villages of St. Budeaux and Knacker's Knowl, at an elevation of 230 feet above the sea, and is constructed for an armament of 18 guns, of which two are in haxo casemates on the

Position and Design.

rmament.

stimate.

osition and

rmament.

sition.

mament.

pos the

The

exc

and

wal

TOO!

will

MOSS

-tom

iar a light

one-l

bran

arin(

giaci

mine

til

cas and

мπ

Manks. The ditch is on the same scale as at Agaton, and is flanked by guns and Plumeria.

are

and

nse

des

The

In

ies. ne,

nas

out

ed.

in

ms

ar

ed

Ιŧ uns

It has a defensible guard-room and casemated barrack accommodation for 100 men m addition to that afforded by the caponnières and flanking galleries, and has ample accommodation for powder and shells in three expense magazines in the traverses, and a main magazine.

The expenditure to the 30th June, 1868, was 20,000l., and 7,973l. will be required Estimate.

to complete it, making a total of 27,9731.

CROWN HILL.

102. Crown Hill, the key of the North-Eastern Defences, stands unsupported upon Position. the hill from which it takes its name, about 500 yards in advance of the Knacker's Knowl cross roads, and of a line drawn from Woodlands to Bowden. It is distant 1,800 yards from Woodlands on the left, and 1,300 yards from Bowden on the right, and is constructed for an armament of 32 guns, of which four are in haxo casemates, and 6 mortars. The Armament.

inghest point of its parapet is 450 feet above the sea.

The ditch is 30 feet broad at bottom, excavated in the solid rock: the escarp is Design. revetted with masonry, and the counterscarp formed as in the other works, at a slope of one-half to one; -one double and five single caponnières for guns and musketry flank the branches of the ditch; in front there is a covered way, and the Leats which convey the principal part of the water supply of Plymouth and Devonport pass under the northern glacis in tunnels having communications so constructed as to be available as counter mines if required.

There are casemated barracks for 300 men, and provision is made in well protected magazines for an ample supply of powder and shells. Suitable provision is also made for

artillery stores, side-arms, &c.

The expenditure to the 30th June, 1868, was 57,000l., and a further sum of 19,409l. Estimate. is required to complete it, making a total of 76,4091.

Position in Front of Egg Buckland.

103. This position is occupied by—

Bowden Fort; Egg Buckland Keep; Forder Battery;

BOWDEN FORT.

104. The western face of Bowden flanks the valley towards the rear of Crown Hill. Position. The eastern face commands the front of Forder Battery. It is constructed as a work for Armament. 12 guns in open battery, and 3 mortars, standing 345 feet above the sea. The ditch is Design. excavated in rock, and is flanked at its salient points by musketry galleries; the escarps and counterscarps are formed at a slope of one-half to one. The gorge is closed by a wall 22 feet high, flanked by a defensible guard-room, containing bombproof barrackrooms for 16 men, and there is ample magazine accommodation.

At the time of our visit little had been done to this work since the failure of the

The expenditure to the 30th June, 1868, was 11,000l., and a further sum of 4,891l. Estimate. will be required to complete it, making a total of 15,8911.

EGG BUCKLAND KEEP.

105. This work stands 357 feet above the sea, 400 yards to the east of Bowden, and Position. 800 yards from Austin on the right, and occupies the most commanding point of the Design. position; it is designed as a barrack keep to afford accommodation for the garrisons of the adjoining works, as well as to increase their defensive power. It has revetments 30 feet high flanked by musketry, and completely protected by a glacis. The two-storied casemated barrack contains accommodation for 230 men, and ample stores for powder and shells.

The expenditure to the 30th June, 1868, was 10,000%. A further sum of 4,642%. Estimate. will be required to complete it, making a total of 14,6421.

Position.
Armament.
Design.

106. Forder Battery stands on a spur below Egg Buckland Keep, at a height of 344 feet above the sea, and is constructed for an armament of 16 guns, with five traverse containing expense magazines. The terreplein is entirely open to the Egg Buckland Keep.

The front, from Bowden to Austin, is covered by a ditch, flanked at its salient in from of Forder by a double caponnière, communicating with Forder Battery and Egg Buckland Keep by an underground gallery. The other portions of this ditch, near the collaboration of the collaboration

teral works, are flanked from them.

and the sum of finishing

This work is less advanced than some of the others.

The expenditure to the 30th June, 1868, was 9,991l., and the further sum required to complete is 6,452l., making a total of 16,443l.

AUSTIN FORT. .

Position.

Estimate.

Armament.

Design.

Estimate.

107. Austin Fort, on the right of the Egg Buckland Position, and 800 yards from the keep, stands on the last spur of the range, and is 312 feet above the sea. It is contructed for an armament of 15 guns and 5 mortars, with five traverses containing expense magazines. The ditch is cut in rock, at a slope of one-half to one, except the north counterscarp, which has an arched revetment in masonry, with a loopholed galler communicating at each end with the gun casemates and musketry galleries which flant the ditch. The gorge wall, 30 feet high, is flanked by a central guard-house having two tiers of guns and musketry, and containing barrack accommodation for about 60 men and a reserve magazine.

The expenditure to the 30th June, 1868, was 12,000l., and the further sum required

8,607*l*., making a total of 20,607*l*.

SUMMARY.—ERNESETTLE TO AUSTIN.

108. The cost of completing the military road from Ernesettle to Austin is estimated at 2, 665l.; with this addition, the cost of the works of this division when completed is now estimated at 252,955l. As this sum includes the purchase of plant and general charges not yet exactly apportioned to each separate work, the expenditure incurred to the 30th June, 1868, on each, must be looked upon as approximate, but is sufficiently near for all practical purposes, the total sum being accurately stated. The estimate for the completion of each work has been separately made, and we believe it to be accurate and sufficient.

EFFORD AND LAIRA POSITION.

Description of position.

109. The right flank of the North-East Defences is occupied by two works, Fort Efford and Laira Battery, separated only by a distance of 300 yards from centre to centre.

Fort Efford stands on the last knoll of a ridge extending from Compton, at a height

of 246 feet above the sea, and 1,300 yards from Austin.

Laira Battery is placed on a lower spur, overlooking the Laira, at an elevation of

123 feet.

The ground in front of both works is steep, in many places inaccessible, or required but little labour in scarping to make it so; ditches, or counterscarps, have therefore been found unnecessary. For flank defence each work depends upon the fire of collateral batteries.

A curtain, with an emplacement for four guns, has been thrown across the valley between

Efford and Laira, and its ditch is flanked by two casemates for guns at Efford.

An emplacement for five guns has been prepared on the military road connecting Efford and Egg Buckland, and another for six guns has been designed 300 yards in rear of Laira Battery; two of the guns to bear on the right of Laira Battery, and four on the Laira River and ground opposite.

FORT EFFORD.

rmament.

110. This work is being built by contract on a schedule of prices, and is designed mount 21 guns on its terreplein, of which three are in haxo casemates, with lifts connection with magazines in the basement. There are also two magazines in travers one communicating with a magazine below by a lift.

Il lower bord with The see, and sight, flage was accounted include The The

On t

The enem des under des direct The liber

impro

the req
Th
military
Exeter
latteric
defilade
Th

£ 5,92

11

11 was 35 the mi added,

Plyme stabili shat n succep it a height of five traverses Egg Buckland

alient in front Egg Buckear the colla-

um required

ds from the It is cong expenses t the north ed gallery which flank naving two t 60 men

lustin is nen comlant and enditure e, but is d. The eve it to

1 required

Efford height

ion of niring been iteral

ween fford

aira aira

to in es,

On the right flank casemates for five guns, flank the front of Laira Battery, and on a PLYMON dillower level are the two casemates before mentioned, flanking the ditch which connects Design. Efford with Laira.

The front of this work is protected by scarps at slopes not less steep than one-half to ene, and from 27 to 33 feet high. The gorge is closed by a wall upwards of 20 feet in leight, flanked by a defensible guard-room in its centre. At its northern extremity the orge wall joins the escarp, but at the southern end it terminates in the parapet, and has access is now afforded to the interior of the work; a design for completing the sorge defences and removing this defect has been prepared, and the sum required for it

The casemated barracks contain accommodation for 5 officers and 108 men.

The ventilation of the five-gun battery on the right flank is very defective, and should Report.

The work is not completely defiladed from high ground in its vicinity, from which n enemy might bring a reverse fire on the battery in its left flank, and make the casemates under it inconvenient for occupation. A traverse might be constructed to remedy his defect. The casemates under the right flank, and the haxo casemates, are also exposed to direct fire from the same high ground.

The expenditure to June 30th, 1868, has been 32,7211., and a further sum of 17,6821. Estimate. ill be required, making a total of 50,4031.

LAIRA BATTERY. 111. Laira Battery is designed for 10 guns in embrasures and 3 in haxo casemates. Armament. It has ample magazine room, and barrack accommodation for 2 officers and 30 men, with Design. the requisite conveniences. It is being built by contract on a schedule of prices.

The gorge is exposed to Efford, and is closed by a simple enclosure wall. The military road connecting the Efford Position with Egg Buckland joins the Plymouth and Exeter Road below the battery. Like Efford this work would be exposed to fire from Report. batteries placed on commanding ground in the vicinity; from which however it is

The expenditure to June 30th, 1868, has been 10,8771., and the further sum required Estimate. 5,928/., making a total of 16,805/. and the state of the second state of

SUMMARY.—NORTH-EASTERN DEFENCES. And claim address of the control 112. The estimate for the North-Eastern Defences in 1862 and subsequent years, Estimate. 350,0001. To the expenditure on the works, which has hitherto included that on military road, the future expenditure under that head estimated at 2,4181. must be ded, making the total estimated expenditure, when completed, to amount to-

252,955 69,626

Total .. £322,581 The several works thus described, and forming the North-Eastern Defences of Report. mouth, have all been well and skilfully constructed so as to give them the necessary bility and permanency. In some of them we have pointed out some slight defects t might in our opinion somewhat weaken their defensive powers; with those slight eceptions we consider them to possess adequate powers of resistance; the arrange-

STADDON POSITION.

113. This position extends from the Catwater to Bovisand, and covers the high Recommendations of Denos entiroly control from which the harbour and naval establishments are visible. The Defence Commissioners recommended the occupation of these heights by two mission.

the Defence Commissioners recommended the occupation of the state of discharge the connected by lines of disch and rampart with the flanks, also closed by lines continued to the contract of the state of the other of the state This them with the sea on one side and with Hooe Lake on the other, and make the sea of the sea of

This scheme has been modified. Fort Staddon and Brownhill Battery occupy the positions selected by the CommisPLYMOUTH.

Bovisand have been formed, but in lieu of the line on the left flank connection Staddon with Hooe Lake, another work, called Fort Stamford, has been controlled the beights above the village of Turnehanel further to the rear, on the heights above the village of Turnchapel.

FORT STADDON.

Armament.

Watch-house

Brownhill Battery.

Brake Battery.

Design.

114. This, the principal work, stands 406 feet above the sea, and is intended. armament of 16 guns on the terreplein, 12 on the keep, 6 in haxo casemates, and 6 in covered casemates. It has ample magazine accommodation, and barracks for about the covered casemates. men. There is an excellent well, with an ample supply of water. Tanks are also men. There is an excellent well, with an ample supply of water.

The defensive portions of this work consist of a ditch 50 feet wide ro front and 40 feet at the gorge, and 30 feet deep, having masonry escarps and scarps, and flanked by two tiers of guns and musketry in caponnières and galleries

From the inner end of the right flank of Fort Staddon a scarp 20 feet high cut in the rocky slope, extending to a point 800 yards from the Fort, between Brown and the King's Reservoir; at that point it turns towards Watch-house Brake, being be to meet the irregularities of the ground; from Watch-house Brake a ditch complete the defensive connection with Bovisand Battery. These scarps are revetted artificial only where necessary; they are flanked on the east by Fort Staddon, and on the by a small redoubt on the hill over Bovisand, called Watch-house Brake Battery, to

taining an expense magazine, and prepared for five guns. The high ground in rear of the salient of the scarp is occupied by Brown Battery, a work of five faces, with an open gorge. An armament of 14 guns cast placed in this work, and four traverses, with bomb-proof chambers in them, will

118

tion of

dditio 20,000

I not ac

us of th

ention,

umate,

ady s

fence o

aid for la

mount th

the Gover

total amo

perstruc 20,0001.,

n 1862, a

for the in cost of th

addition t

1867 is cl

The snields at

The

119.

The

In 18 1191,000

them with ammunition.

At a point intermediate between Brownhill and Watch-house Brake, an emplacement Twelve-acre Brake Battery. for three guns, and a bomb-proof expense magazine have been provided: this is called the 12-acre Brake Battery.

A road covered by a parapet connects Fort Staddon with these three works with Bovisand Battery.

The estimate for Fort Staddon in the Schedule of 1862 was 93,000l., and in that the estimates for the whole of the works for the North-Eastern Defences and the Stadion Position amounted in the aggregate to 518,0001. In the Schedule of 1867 Forts Stadden and Stamford were classed with the North-Eastern Defences, and the whole cost of the works for the whole was estimated at the same sum of 518,000l. The expenditure this work, to the 30th June, 1868, amounted to 111,562L, and the sum required so complete is 1,2821., making a total cost of 112,8441., of which 112,1201. will be charged to the Loan.

FORT STAMFORD.

115. Fort Stamford, on a hill 165 feet high, between Jennycliffe Bay and Hooe Lake forms the left of this position.

Its southern faces command the merchant ship anchorage in Jennycliffe Bay, and at long range will co-operate with the sea batteries in the defence of the sound. part of the work is intended to receive an armament of 7 12-ton guns; 13 guns will mounted on the land front; and positions have been prepared for 6 mortars at the

The front ditch is 50 feet wide and 30 feet deep, as at Staddon, and is flanked one double and two single caponnières with two tiers of guns and musketry. The government wall is 45 feet high, and is flanked by casemates under the counterscarp at the north The magazine arrangements are good and sufficient. The casemated barracks in gorge of the work contain quarters for 200 men besides officers, non-commissions officers, and married soldiers, and the requisite offices; it is well supplied with water.

A central traverse crosses the work for the purpose of defilading the communication but from the higher ground which is seen to the east some small portions of the escarps

not entirely concealed.

The amount estimated for Fort Stamford in the Schedule of 1862 was 75,000 the expenditure to June 30th amounted to 59,1231., the sum required to complete 11,236l., making a total of 70,359l.

The expenditure on Brownhill and Watchhouse Brake Batteries, and the connection Lines, amounted on June 30th to 24,533l.; a further sum of 1,235l. is required to complete

making a total of 25,7681.

The total cost of the works on the Staddon Position is, therefore, 208,971l. All the works in the Staddon Position are well and skilfully constructed reference to stability and permanency, and possess great powers of resistance.

Road.

Estimate.

Position.

Armament.

Design.

Estimate.

Report.

116. The cost of the works forming the North-Eastern Defences and the Staddon Estimate. Position was estimated in 1862 and in subsequent years at 518,0001. Their total cost when completed is now estimated at 531,552l., of which 530,828l. will be charged against the The excess on the Staddon Position amounts to 40,2471.; this has been partly net by a saving of 27,419l. on the North-Eastern Defences, making the net excess on the hole group 12,828l. stal went stains out to table and a double of mid-pidene therefore the expenditure as usual and required too, the completeseon

The distribution of the content between the content of the content

117. For re-modelling the Mount Wise Batteries and Devonport Lines, 10,0001, were Estimate. included in the Schedule of 1862. The expenditure upon them amounts to 12,7241., of mich 2,905l. were charged to Annual Estimate, and 9,819l. to the Loan. These works call for no remark.

GENERAL SUMMARY.

118. The cost of the works recommended by the Defence Commissioners for the proection of Plymouth, including the purchase of land, was estimated by them at 2,670,000l., addition to 350,000l. required for works then in progress, making a total cost of 3,020,0001. The cost of the land was estimated by them at 755,0001. The Government and not adopt the whole of their scheme, but in 1860, by the omission of the connecting ines of the Western Defences, and of the whole of the works for the defence of the Saltash Position, and by limiting those for the North-Eastern Defences to four, they reduced the stimate, including the purchase of land, to 1,200,000l., in addition to 350,000l. for works dready sanctioned—making the total estimate for the works they proposed for the defence of Plymouth 1,550,000l.

The amount voted in 1860-1 for works already sanctioned was 85,000l.; the amount

paid for land has been 282,840l.

cting P

construct

ided to

6 mor

about o provid round : id cour

eries. h has l

Brown

ing brok

comple

the terr,

Brown

ins can h vill 6-

placemen

In 1862, when the land was separately estimated for, the estimate for the works was 1.191,000l., and including the 85,000l. voted in 1860-1, 1,276,000l.; adding to this mount the 282,8401. paid for land, the total cost of the works in the modified scheme of the Government, as then estimated, would have amounted to 1,558,8401.

119. The estimates for the various works fluctuated in subsequent years, but the total amount was somewhat reduced. In 1867, when the cost of iron shields and iron regretructures had so much increased, and when the Maker Barracks, estimated to cost 20,0001., were omitted, the estimates for the works themselves were somewhat lower than 1862, and amounted to 1,165,000l., but 93,000l. were added for shields, and 20,000l. for the increased cost of the iron-work on the Breakwater Fort, making the total estimated cost of the works when completed 1,258,000l., to be provided for out of the Loan, in dition to 85,000l. paid out of Annual Votes.

The cost of the works under the Loan is now estimated at 1,181,341l., and of the hields at 134,550l., amounting together to 1,315,891l. The excess on the estimate of

1867 is chiefly due to the great increase on the iron shields.

The account will then stand thus:—

				£
Expenditure	e on land			282,840
,,	under the Loan			1,315,891
"	" Annual V	otes		80,816
	Total		:	£1,679,547
Estimate of	Defence Commis	sioners	••	2,670,000
	Saving	• •		£990,453

the type of the Man Telephone was their a Michael for the board of

PLYMOUTH. Remarks.

120. The present scheme undoubtedly does not provide that complete proved which the Defence Commissioners proposed. The defence of the country between St. Germains River and the Tamar, and of the interval between the head of Estuary and Staddon Position is unprovided for, and in other places some of the porting works have been omitted; the works thus omitted, which formed part scheme of the Royal Commission, would be an important feature in the decen-Plymouth against an enemy who had gained such a footing in the country enable him to attack it upon either of the points thus left open. In competence the expenditure incurred and required for the completion of the progress with their estimate, this important difference must not be lost sigh as, this however is a question of general policy, and not one bearing on the detail construction of the various works, it requires no comment from us, and we need remark that, with all the most vulnerable points protected by powerful works, the of the gaps in the line would be comparatively easy, and as we have pointed out be carefully provided for before a time of expected attack.

grades and the result of the state of the st which propert the boson's graphs of a differ

le fina in the distribution was a second of the second of and the second of the Aldright, and and and

the mail of the second

the

for con the Cha and esta me Thi

Go

par

Ret. def

We Pen WOL inte

exc rel hag

SOU mai

con set: sele

this

on him

PEMBROKE.

PRIMBROKE.

121. In December 1858, a Report on the Sea Defences of Milford Haven was made Committee of

Committee appointed by the Secretary of State for War.

The works which then existed, consisted of batteries at the entrance of the haven, Old Works. West Blockhouse Point, Dale Point, and Thorn Island, a tower for three guns on Stack Rock; and at the dockyard the Pater Battery mounting 23 guns, with two towers one and three guns respectively. The Committee recommended in addition the New Works construction of a casemated circular battery for about 45 guns on the Stack Rock; recommended. the establishment of batteries for 20 and 10 guns respectively at South Hook Point and Chapel Bay; the establishment of batteries for 45 guns at Popton and Hubberstone Points; and lastly, the improvement of the existing works at the entrance of the haven, and the stablishment of a floating barrier between Popton and Hubberstone. They also recommended defensible barracks in the rear of South Hook, Popton, and Hubberstone Batteries. This project, of which the estimated cost was 190,000l., had been approved by the Government, money had been voted by Parliament, and several of the works were partially contracted for and commenced.

With this scheme the Defence Commissioners entirely concurred, recommending the Recommenda-

extire prosecution of the works.

Dart of

de

ut,

For the defence of the dockyard by land they recommended on the south side, self-Mensible batteries at four points-Tenby, Lydstep, Freshwater East, and Freshwater West, to prevent a landing in the bays to the southward; and four works between Pennaar Pill and East Llanion Pill, on sites already purchased by the Government; these works to be connected by lines, for which it would be necessary to purchase the stervening land.

For the defence of the approach from the northward they recommended the conenetion of six small works at intervals of 1,400 yards resting on the haven, the left near

Newton, the right at Burton.

Of these various works, the sea batteries for the defence of the haven, with the Modifications. exception of the battery at Chapel Bay, have been or are in course of construction, as as one at Tenby. For the battery at Chapel Bay a plan has been laid before us, but not yet been finally decided on. Four other small works are to be constructed on the both coast,—at Proud Giltar, Eastmoor, Trewent Point, and Freshwater West, comanding the landing places pointed out by the Defence Commission.

The plans for Proud Giltar and Trewent have been sanctioned, and it is intended to

sostruct works of a similar character on the other two points.

The line between Pennaar Pill and Llanion Pill has not been sanctioned.

On the north side one fort alone, Fort Scoveston, has been constructed in the position

ected by the Defence Commissioners for the centre of the line.

In the event of an enemy advancing in force from St. Bride's or Fishguard Bay, work would afford a valuable support to the defenders; but unless the ground both sides of the work between it and the haven were occupied, it would not prevent from attaining a position from which the dockyard might be bombarded.

SEA DEFENCES

STACK ROCK.

122. This fort stands on a rocky islet nearly covered at high water, 800 yards from Position. Hook Battery, and 1,500 yards from Chapel Bay. The main channel, 900 yards lies between it and the latter work.

The original design was a tower, containing two tiers of 19 gun easemates each, and Original Deon the terreplein, making 54 in all, firing through masonry embrasures.

On this plan, the foundations were commenced in 1859, under a contract, and leted in July 1861. The designs were then modified by the substitution of massive Modifications. piers with iron shields in lieu of the masonry embasures and by other

Commission.

PLYMOU? Remarks ad

ament.

Report.

Estimate.

Strengthen ing the work. In December 1860, another contract was made for the of the basement, and completed in February 1863; finally, in June 1864, Contract on a schedule of prices was entered into for the completion of the vortex that contract the building is now proceeding. reased a plan, and under that contract the building is now proceeding.

Further modifications, rendered necessary by the increasing power of artiller sequently introduced. The greater part of the casemates in the basement were requently introduced. The greater part of the upper tier were convenient the magazines, and the gun casemates of the upper tier were convenient to the basement the outer walls protecting the magazines. Soldiers' rooms and hospital. In the basement, the outer walls protecting the many soldiers' rooms and hospital. were increased in thickness from 9 to 12 feet, and ultimately to 14 feet, with passage intervening between them and the outer walls of the magazines. plans for the supply of powder and shells by lifts to the casemates were adopted as the the confined space would allow.

The work, as now designed, is constructed for sixteen 18-ton guns on one floor in the gorge. the front casemates, and seven 7-inch guns on two floors in the gorge. Preparation

are also to be made for three turrets to mount two 25-ton guns each.

There is barrack accommodation for four officers and 152 men, and 12 house

patients.

The work has been well and skilfully constructed, with reference to permanency stability, and there have been no failures. The foundations for the turrets are arranged that, with due precautions and a proper distribution of the weights, they be made amply sufficient for their purpose. The plans for the turrets do not come before us; should any alterations be required in the masonry for their reception, the of those alterations would be included in the cost of the turrets, for which no provides has been made.

The magazine accommodation and arrangements for the service of the guns

ample and good.

The amount of accommodation given up to the hospital materially limits that for the garrison, and it might probably be found expedient to make arrangements for landage the sick when necessary, and to increase the amount of accommodation for the garrier

This work, as well as the other batteries for the defence of Milford Haven, commenced under a Vote of the Annual Estimates prior to the Loan, and the amount expended under that Vote was 7,6111. In the Schedule of the Act of 1862, the estimate for its completion was 60,000l., and it remained at this amount till 1865, when it included in the General Estimate for the Sea Defences. The expenditure under the Loan to the 30th June was 48,445l., and the further sum required to complete it is estimated at 19,984l. (exclusive of shields and turrets), together amounting to 68,42% The estimated cost of the shields is 20,800l., making the total cost of the work when completed 96,840l., of which 89,229l. will be charged against the Loan.

South Hook.

also The

Tel

(2)

1010

(0.5

pro bel The

 $2\tilde{\mathfrak{o}}$

0

Design of Battery and Barrack.

123. This work consists of two open earthen batteries with embrasures, connected by a covered way, and from 90 to 100 feet above high water mark, and secured in the rest by a defensible barrack, capable of mounting guns on the roof, and connected with the battery by a parapet and ditch on each side. The western battery will mount fifteen, the eastern five guns.

The cliff in front, though at present accessible at many points, may be effectually scarped when necessary. The approach to it, as well as the cliff itself, is well seen from

the Stack Rock.

The original design has been followed with slight alterations in the batteries, but barracks have been constructed on an entirely different plan. The work was commenced in December 1859; the battery was completed in April 1861, and the barracks in March Some modifications have been made in the batteries. Improvements 1865. been designed in the main magazine, and additional artillery stores provided. barrack now consists of a two-storied building with a bomb-proof roof on which guns can be mounted. The outer wall, 4 feet thick, forms a scarp 35 feet in height Its outline is an arc with the chord broken into a bastioned shape. A double counterscape college in front double counterscape. gallery in front flanks the east and west branches of the ditch. There is accommodation for a garrison of 180 officers and men, with an adequate supply of water.

The arrangements for the service of the guns are satisfactory. The work has been and ability live and ability live and ability live are satisfactory.

well and skilfully constructed, and is secure against a coup de main. In 1862, the estimate for this work was 30,000l. This estimate was increased 1863 to 35,000%, and in 1865 was merged in the General Estimate for the Sea Defences

Armament.

Report.

Estimate.

Defences. The expenditure under the Loan to the 30th June, 1868, amounted is 5.8721. and as this sum will be provided PEMBROKE. Defences. The expenditure under the Loan as this sum will be provided out Annual Votes, the charge against the Loan, exclusive of shields, will still be 53. Annual Votes, the charge against the Loan, the estimated cost of the shields is 14,300l. The total cost of the work when compared against the Loan.

The additional cost of adapting the work to the Moncrieff system, should the The additional cost of adapting the norm adopted, will be 6,068l., and with this addition the total cost of the work would are adopted. Cost of Moncrieff System.

POPTON POINT BATTERY.

Design of Bat-

Armament.

126. The original design for this work was similar to that at Hubberstone. During the introduction of iron chief. construction, the casemates were modified for the introduction of iron shields, and open batteries were somewhat altered in design. It now consists of a casemated batteries for 11 guns, protected by iron shields, and 20 in open battery on a higher level parts over the casemates. The casemate guns are 45 feet, and the parapet of the upper batters 77 feet above high water mark. The rear is secured by a defensible barrack, connected with the battery by a wall and ditch.

Progress.

The battery was commenced in 1859, under a contract. Between 1859 and 1861 when the battery was completed (exclusive of shields), modifications were made, as other works, to meet the requirements of an improved system of construction. Some increased expenditure was required to meet some difficulties in obtaining a secure foundation; those difficulties were successfully overcome, and there have been no

Proposed Mo-difications.

Since our visit in August 1868, improvements of the same character as those at Hubberstone have been designed, to adapt the work for a heavier armament, to substitute six guns on Moncrieff carriages for the seven now forming the open battery over the casemates, and to improve the magazine accommodation. Here also the value of the battery would be much increased by the adoption of the Moncrieff system.

Design of Barrack.

Report.

stimate.

st of Mon-

The barrack keep at Popton is of a different design to those at Hubberstone and at South Hook; it is in the form of an irregular hexagon, with scarps 22 feet in height. flanked by musketry from six bastionettes, the lower portion protected by a glacis. It contains accommodation for 10 officers, 260 men, and four patients, in buildings roofed with concrete supported on iron joists, not, however, capable of resisting heavy shells. Light guns may be mounted on the roof.

The barrack was begun in 1861, under a contract, and has been completed. It is well supplied with water.

The whole work has been skilfully constructed both as to permanency and stability, and, subject to the same remarks as those made with respect to the parapet at Hubberstone, possesses fair resisting power. The arrangements for the service of the guns, when the modifications proposed shall have been completed, will be satisfactory.

The amount expended at Popton, prior to the Loan, was 9,623l. In 1862, the estimate for completing it, exclusive of land, was 45,000l. was increased to 56,0001., and in 1865 was merged in the general estimate for the Sea In 1863, this estimate The expenditure under the Loan to the 30th June, 1868, amounted to 57,9371.; the further sum required to complete it, exclusive of shields, is 3,3991., and as this sum will be provided out of the Annual Votes, the charge against the Loan will still be 57,9371. The estimated cost of the shields is 14,3001., and the total cost of the

work when completed will be 85,2591., of which 72,2371 will be charged against the Loan. The cost of adapting the battery to the Moncrieff system is estimated at 4,9681., and

with this addition the total cost of the work would amount to 90,2271.

CHAPEL BAY BATTERY.

127. Chapel Bay lies on the south side of Milford Haven, opposite to the Stack Rock, the deep water channel being between them.

The battery is designed to co-operate with the Stack Rock Fort and the South-Hook Batteries, in the defence of the lower portion of the Haven. A site has been acquired, and plans for its construction (not however finally approved), have been laid

The proposed work is of a rectangular shape, enclosed on the front and flanks by a parapet, with a ditch containing a detached wall 16 feet high, and on the gorge by a wall of the same height and a ditch; in the centre of the gorge is a defensible barrack,

129 tion of restor struct It is

49,40

Loa 3700

nches v ad the c aponnièr mmpart trave andos fr

nbproof The v consider milures It wa

pose.

ontracts, In 18

ande in th ould safel emained a 1868, amou otal cost o

igu.

sition.

r the care 64, a furt he work

rtillery. t were ar nverted ne magaz with a 36 The impro

oted as far Preparat

12 has

manener rrets are its, they do not tion, the no provi

the guns s that to for lan the game Haven.

the am the est. when it re unde mplete g to 6

e work

nies

ment

The amount expended prior to the Loan, out of the Annual Estimates, was 4,0881. The hole sum expended to the 30th June, 1868, under the Loan, was 38,8511. The improvements in the magazines and artillery stores will require 5,215l., which it is proposed to charge to the Annual Votes. The total estimated cost will then be 48,154l., of which 38,851l. will be charged to the Loan.

HUBBERSTONE AND POPTON POINT BATTERIES.

124. Hubberstone and Popton Points are opposite to each other at a distance of 1,700 They are about two miles inside the Stack Rock, and about four miles from the lockyard. The edges of the deep-water channel are 400 yards from Popton and 700 from Hubberstone.

HUBBERSTONE BATTERY.

125. The original design for this work consisted of a casemated battery for 12 guns, Original Dering through masonry embrasures, with 10 guns on the terreplein above, and 10 guns sign of Battery. in an open earthen battery, secured in the rear by a defensible barrack.

The open battery for 10 guns was commenced in 1860, under a contract, and was completed and ready for armament in November 1860. Under this contract also the foundations of the casemates were commenced in accordance with the original design, but before much had been done it was decided to adopt the granite pier and iron shield construction. In October 1861, a further contract was made for the completion of the

asemated battery, exclusive of shields, for the sum of 18,967l.

During the progress of the work some modifications were introduced into the design, the principal being the substitution, already alluded to, of iron shields for stone embrasures, the widening of the terreplein, and increasing the strength of the embrasures and traverses. In October 1863, the work was completed by the contractor, and handed over the War Department.

The work now comprises a casemated battery for 11 guns, with eight guns in open Present De-Intervover them, and nine guns in open battery on the left flank. The platform in the sign and Armament. essemates is 41 feet above the sca, and the crest of the parapet in the batteries from 13 to 79 feet. The parapet of the battery over the casemates is thin, and consists of rubble onry, affording a very inadequate protection for the guns. The expense magazines in this battery were insufficiently protected; this defect has been to a certain

extent remedied by increasing the protection by $2\frac{1}{2}$ feet additional of brickwork. Since our visit in August, designs have been approved for alterations for the magazines, Proposed Moplans have been laid before us for the substitution of eight guns mounted on Moncrieff diffications. ringes, for the eight guns now on the terreplein over the casemates. Arrangements have been made for providing additional artillery stores and side-arm accommodation. adoption of the Moncrieff system will give some additional strength to the part of the parapet, noticed above, and will add greatly to the value of the lattery.

The barrack, which is of similar construction to that at South Hook, was com- Design of Barnced in November 1861, under a contract. Several alterations were made during the rack. ress of the work; and it was completed in March 1865. The principal alterations the substitution of bomb-proof for splinter-proof buildings in the Keep, and the

Mition of a story in the gorge buildings. The work is well and skilfully constructed, except that the protection given by the Improvement ditch, and wall connecting the battery and barrack, appears at one point to be disthe level of the ground outside, and the escarp wall is only 10 feet in height. is also a point on the east ditch to which the same remark applies, and we mmend that a cut should be made in both ditches in such a manner as to make a that a cut should be made in both disches in section would let ladder necessary to reach the top of the escarp. The cost of this alteration would frayed out of the Annual Estimates, and the amount is included in the estimate total cost of the work when completed.

The arrangements for the supply of ammunition and for the service of the guns

The amount expended on this work prior to the Loan was 8,2111. In 1862, the Estimate te for completing it, exclusive of shields, was 35,000l. In 1863, this estimate was sed to 55,0001

PEMBROKE.

taining accommodation for 3 officers, 2 non-commissioned officers, and 60 men, besides necessary offices, and the main magazine. The whole enceinte is flanked by musketry ponnières, and the barrack has independent flank defence of the same nature. The Armament parapet will contain emplacements for six 9-inch guns, mounted en barbette, at a ight of 122 feet above the sea, with suitable expense magazines for shell and cartridge. The design is well calculated to meet the requirements of the position; the Report. angements for the guns are good; and there is a sufficient provision of magazine and illery store accommodation. The defensive power of the work is sufficient to enable

to afford an adequate resistance to such attacks as it is likely to be subject to. The estimate for the battery at Chapel Bay in 1862, was 10,000l., and it remained Estimate. this amount till it was merged in the general estimate for the Sea Defences in 1865. estimated cost of the work submitted to us is 13,754l.

amounted

ded out of be 53,44

en comple

should p

ould amo

During ds, and

ted botte

level pan

per batta

Connect

and 188

nade, as a

a secure

been a

s those a ment, n bouce the value

ie and a heres, acis S Pool

SUMMARY.—SEA DEFENCES.

128. In 1862, the total estimate for the Sea Defences, in addition to the amount ady expended out of the Annual Votes, was 180,000l. exclusive of land. In 1863, this imate was increased to 216,000l., and in 1867 to 225,000l., with 40,000l. additional the cost of the iron shields for the Stack Rock, Hubberstone, and Popton Point total cost of these works, exclusive of shields, is now estimated at 276,433l., Inding 29,5331. expended prior to the Loan. The cost of the iron shields is estimated 49,4001., and the total cost of the works, complete, at 325,8331.; the charge against Loan will be 232,414l. for works, and 49,400l. for shields, or 281,814l. against the **33,000***l.* estimated in 1867.

The cost would be increased by 11,036l. should the Moncrieff system be adopted.

LAND DEFENCES.

FORT SCOVESTON.

129. Of the six small works recommended by the Defence Commission for the pro- Design. ion of the Dockyard and Haven against an enemy approaching from the northward, ston Fort, occupying an advanced position in the centre of the line, has alone been

It is a hexagonal work, with sides of about 130 yards. The ditch is 36 feet thes wide at bottom, the escarp, which is 22 feet high, being faced with masonry, the counterscarp cut in the natural rock; it is flanked by one double and four single mières, each having four embrasures and eight loopholes. The work is enclosed by part with chemin des rondes, covered way, and glacis. The ramparts, which are traversed, afford space for mounting 32 guns. The rear faces are protected by a dos from reverse fire, and a traverse is thrown across the interior parade for the same There is a sufficient provision of magazine and store accommodation, and proof casemates for 128 men.

The work is well and skilfully constructed, and though isolated is capable of offering Report. miderable resistance to any attack to which it may be subjected. There have been silures, and it is in a secure and stable condition.

It was commenced on the 20th August, 1861, and continued under two successive Progress. cts, in November 1862 and April 1864.

In 1862, the estimate for Fort Scoveston was 76,0001. In 1863, a reduction was Estimate. in the work, by omitting part of the barracks and the revetment walls, where they afely be dispensed with. The estimate was thus reduced to 50,000%, and it has at that amount in subsequent schedules. The expenditure to the 30th June, amounted to 40,610*l*.; the further sum required is estimated at 4,852*l*., and the cost of the work, when completed, at 45,462l.

PEMBROKE.

DEFENCE OF THE COAST SOUTH OF MILFORD HAVEN.

Positions recommended by Defence Commission.

mission.

Positions finally taken up.

130. The points recommended by the Defence Commission to be occupied to oppose the landing of a hostile force were Tenby, Caldy Island, Lydstep, Frest and Freshwater West, and the cost of the works was estimated at 100,000l.

The points finally selected are somewhat different from those recommended Commissioners. St. Catherine's Island for Tenby; Proud Giltar for Lydstep Have Caldy Sound; East Moor to command the Manorbeer and Swanslake Bays; a Trewent Point on the southern side of Freshwater East to guard that landing and a work near the centre of Freshwater West Bay.

St. Catherine's Island. Armament. Of this group the only work yet commenced is that on St. Catherine's Tenby; it was begun in January 1868, under a contract, and is designed for six casemates, with small iron shields, and five en barbette above them.

The work is well and skilfully designed both for ensuring stability and permanerand for defending the approaches to Tenby. There have been no failures, and work, as far as it has gone, is well built. The arrangements for the service of the are good and the supply of ammunition well provided for.

Upon the approved plan it is noted that it is under consideration whether the

nge.

Moncrieff system should be substituted for the guns en barbette.

Plans for the works at Proud Giltar for six guns, and at Trewent Point for guns, have also been laid before us, but nothing has yet been done beyond purchast the sites; the designs appear to be well suited to their object and to be economical framed.

No plans have yet been prepared for Eastmoor or Freshwater West; but we informed that it is intended to construct works at these places which shall not exceed 8,000l. each in cost.

In 1862, the cost of this group of works was estimated at 80,000l. In 1867, this estimate was reduced to 50,000l. The only expenditure incurred has been at St. Catherine's, amounting, on June 30th, 1868, to 1,926l.; the estimated cost of the work when completed is 12,660l., and 3,600l. will be required for shields. The estimate for Proud Giltar is 6,668l., and 1,200l. for shields; and for Trewent Point, 8,718l., with also 1,200l. for shields. For each of the works at Eastmoor and Freshwater West 8,000l. have been taken. The total cost of the works would then be 44,046l., and completed with shields, 50,046l. We see no reason to doubt that for this sum the contemplated works may be constructed.

GENERAL SUMMARY.

131. The cost of the works recommended by the Defence Commissioners for the protection of Pembroke was estimated by them at 600,000*l*., including the purchase of land, estimated at 150,000*l*., and in addition to 165,000*l*. for works then sanctioned for the Sea Defences.

In 1860, the Government, by omitting the enceinte on the south side of the haven, and all the works on the north side except Fort Scoveston, reduced this estimate to 220,000l., in addition to the 165,000l. for works already sanctioned—making a total of 385,000l. for the defence of Pembroke, including the purchase of land.

The amount expended out of the Annual Votes prior to the Loan was 29,533L;

the cost of land purchased amounted to 21,365l.

In 1862, when the cost of the land and of the works was separated, the estimates for the works under the Loan amounted in the aggregate to 336,000l., and with the cost of the lard to 355,735l.

In 1.37 the estimate for the works themselves was reduced to 325,000l., but 40,000l. was added for iron shields, making together 365,000l., and with the land 386,365l.

The amount required from the Loan for the whole of these works when completed, is now estimated at 321,922l., with 55,400l. for shields, making together 377,322l., and with the land and previous expenditure on the annual votes 442,706l. The excess on

Report.

Proud Giltar and Trewent.

Eastmoor and Freshwater.

Estimate.

the Estimate of 1867 of 12,3321. is due to the increased cost of the iron shields.

necessity for that increase we have already alluded to.

The total cost of the works, including the previous and proposed future expenditure out of the Annual Votes, will amount to 421,341l., or if the Moncrieff system should be adopted, to 432,3771.

The account will then stand thus :-

					£
Expenditure	on land				21,365
"	under the	Loan			377,322
,,		nual Vot	es	• •	44,019
		Total			£442,706
Estimate of	Defence (Commissio	oners		765,000
		Saving			£322,294
					-

132. The diminution of expenditure for the protection of Pembroke, as at Plymouth, Remarks. is due to the omission of a large portion of the scheme recommended by the Commissioners for the Land Defences. Fort Scoveston alone, occupying the salient point on the north side of the haven having, as we have said, been sanctioned by the Government, who, having carefully provided for the Sea Defences, considered the completion of the Land Defences of less importance, and deferred it.

Fort Scoveston possesses considerable powers of resistance, and would afford a very powerful support to a body of troops acting on the defensive against a force attempting advance from the northward to gain possession of the dockyard; but as previously observed, being alone it does not afford that complete defence which the Commissioners contemplated by the construction of a chain of works enclosing the dockyard on both

ides of the haven.

y Wor eshwate

by ven and WOR place-

Blan guns :

anen and he gum

her the

or sere

chasin -

mical

we ar

exce

peen at

of the

l, val Wee

L, an

m ti

Whether the remote contingency of such an attack should be provided against is a prestion of general policy, and we only allude to it as incidentally bearing on the resisting power of the works on which we are called to report. As regards the Sea Defences constructed under the Loan, we are of opinion that, combined with floating barriers, as recommended by the Defence Commission, and with submarine defences, they will afford • very perfect protection to the dockyards against an attack by purely naval means.

PEMBROKE.

PORTLAND.

PORTLAND.

GENERAL REPORT.

Works designed in 1857.

133. The works at Portland were designed in 1857, and approved by Her Majors in November of that year.

In the beginning of 1860 the Royal Commission reported that those works, completed, would be very powerful, and that they would suffice to render the harbon

The

136

1 11

500%

The

ired

mes

mate

In a

-s at Vern

137

er th

52. T The

ming

ent of

mired

afford.

Nol

done

ditiona The

est of A

138

Admiralt

bich is masonry,

s, and

Recommendations of Royal Commission.

Works now in

progress.

The works enumerated by them were: the Verne Citadel, supporting earthen battering on its eastern, western, and northern sides; a small battery on the inner pier-head of the southern entrance of the harbour; a large casemated work on the extremity of the break water; two open batteries on Dirdale Point and Blacknor Point respectively, about 2,000 yards to the southward of the Verne; and lastly, heavy batteries, chiefly earthen. the Nothe at the entrance of Weymouth Harbour. They also recommended the purchase of a belt of land, estimated to cost 100,000l, as a measure of precaution to secure possession of the high ground from the Nothe Point, by Wyke Regis, to the East Floor which they considered an admirable position for the defence of the harbour against bombardment by an enemy landed in the country. The purchase of this land has not, however, been sanctioned; with the exception of the batteries to the north and west of the citadel, and the two small batteries to the southward, works are in course of construction on the sites selected.

Should the batteries to the north and west of the Verne Citadel be permanently given up, the protection of the roadstead from the fire of ships in West Bay would not be provided for.

We now proceed to describe the various works.

The Verne Citadel and the East Weir Batteries are grouped together in the schedule, and may be considered as forming one position.

VERNE CITADEL.

General Description.

Report.

134. The extensive works of the citadel have been constructed partly by contract, partly by free labour, under the superintendence of the Royal Engineer Department, and partly by convict labour; they are now carried on exclusively by convict labour.

The ditches, which are of great width and depth, were formed by excavating the stone required for the formation of the breakwater under an agreement with the Admiralty.

The work is of great strength, and well and skilfully constructed, and with the natural advantages of its position would undoubtedly resist any attack that could be made The barracks are most commodious, and afford, on a peace establishment,

accommodation for 18 officers, 484 men, and 30 hospital patients.

It is not necessary to notice the various alterations that have been made during the progress of the work. The outlay has been large, and considering the natural strength of the position, and the depth and width of the ditches, perhaps a greater expense than necessary has been incurred in the flank defences. Some heavy work remains to be done in the formation of the glacis on the south-east and south-west fronts, and it is worth considering whether he amount of it may not be diminished without affecting the strength

The Citadel provides accommodation for the gun detachments required to man the East Weir Batteries, and access to those batteries will be given by a tunnel from the south-east angle of the work opening on the heads of the roads leading to them. Looking at their distance from the barracks, and the number of men required to man the batteries, it may be doubted whether on an emergency a single communication at this one point would admit of their being manned with sufficient quickness, and it would seem desirable to arrange for another communication from the main entrance which, we are informed, may easily be made, and at slight expense.

mmunicans with tteries.

135. At the time of the Report of the Defence Commission some batteries had Position. been constructed on the eastern side of the Verne Hill, but these were of little and are being replaced by more powerful works.

The position is now occupied by six batteries, which will mount in all 27 guns-at Armament. hts varying from 150 to 234 feet above the sea; they are open earthen batteries embrasures, and it is intended to apply Captain Moncreff's system to the flank

of each battery. Some trouble was experienced in obtaining secure foundations, and it was found Drainage. to drain considerable portions of the slope of the hill. This drainage has been as far as it has gone, and even the extraordinary amount of rain which fell in neember 1868 produced no bad effect. A portion of the slope on which No. 1 Battery be placed, which has not been drained, has shown signs of movement, and will require inage; if done by convict labour the cost will add but little to the estimated amount squired for the battery.

The four batteries on the right are most advanced towards completion. No. 1 and Progress.

50 6 on the left were not begun at the time of our visit.

The batteries are well designed and, as far as they have gone, well executed both as Report. permanency and stability, and their power offensive and defensive against an They contain no barrack accommodation except what in time of war might be brived from the occupation of the Provost Establishment in their rear,

The arrangements for the service of the guns are good.

136. In 1862 the cost of the completion of the Verne Citadel and the batteries con- Estimate. weted with it was estimated at 127,000l. In 1864 this estimate was reduced to 10,000l., and again increased in 1867 to 125,000l.

The expenditure to the 30th June, 1868, amounted to 121,515l.; and the sums required to complete them amounted to 13,721l. for the citadel, and 4,138l. for the latteries; of the sum required for the citadel, 3,2481. is to be charged to the Annual

timates, leaving the total cost under the Loan 136,126l. In addition to the charge against the Loan, 76,2931. had been expended on these works at Portland out of the Annual Votes prior to the Grant, making the total cost of • Verne Fortress 215,6671.

PORTLAND BREAKWATER.

INNER PIER-HEAD FORT.

137. This work, for four 68-pr. and four 8-inch guns, was designed in 1859, constructed Present ander the Admiralty superintendence, and handed over to the War Department about Armament. There were some slight settlements, but no failure of importance.

The fort is armed, but, from its construction being entirely in masonry with the guns pointing through embrasures, it is not calculated to be of much use against iron-clad hips, and the magazine arrangements are defective. A re-arrangement and improve- Revision Needed ent of the whole work would be necessary to fit it to receive the heavier armament Needed. quired to give that valuable support to the defence which its position is well calculated afford.

No plans or estimates for re-modelling it have been prepared, and should it hereafter done the cost would probably be defrayed out of the Annual Votes, and no ditional charge would be thrown upon the Loan.

The sum expended out of the Loan amounts to 2,2801. There had been expended Cost. of Annual Votes 8,395l., making the total cost of the work 10,675l.

PORTLAND BREAKWATER FORT.

138. The foundations for this work have been laid by Mr. Coode, C.E., for the Foundations, Admiralty, upon a mass of pierre perdue, carefully brought up in layers from the clay bottom, hich is about 58 feet below low water mark, to within 20 feet of that level. A ring of sonry, 200 feet in external diameter, and averaging 11 feet in thickness, with radial hers 27 feet in length, is built from 27 feet below to 12 feet above high water mark.

PORTLAND.

Transfer to War Department. Description in Mr. Coode's Evidence. Settlements.

In May last, the work having been brought up to this height, was transferred to the mode in which the foundations were to War Department. A description of the mode in which the foundations were last the sufficient here to say found in Mr. Coode's Evidence (No. 2,377 et seq.). It is sufficient here to say care was taken to distribute the material equally with a suitable mixture of

The general settlement but little exceeded that expected by Mr. Coods calculations were based on his experience in constructing the inner heads of the This settlement appears to be still going on, though to a much less degree

formerly.

There has been some doubt as to the accuracy of the bench marks, by a mount of subsidence has been ascertained, but there seems reason to believe that

amount stated is, for all practical purposes, sufficiently correct.

In October 1864 a more serious settlement, because an unequal one, occurred and after a heavy gale. It extended for nearly half the circumference of the the northern and inner side, and at the lowest point, amounted to about 2 feet 3 in Before commencing the foundations, borings had been made on each quarter though attended with great trouble, from the depth of the water (58 feet at low and the exposed situation, they were carried from 8 to 12 feet into the ground. upper part bored through was the dark blue Kimmeridge clay of the locality, become tougher as it went down; underneath this was marl, through which no progress com be made.

When this settlement took place it was attributed to the yielding of the clay or the strata below, since the piles carrying the staging, driven 7 or 8 feet into the ground. down with the masonry. To meet this settlement, and to guard against a recurrence it, materials to the amount of near 15,000 tons were added all round the foundations but chiefly opposite where the settlement had taken place. The upper courses of manner were taken down, a compensation course added, the levels adjusted, and the cracks the had opened in the masonry in various places filled up. Since these measures adopted the settlement has been nearly uniform; the depression in 1868, between Mars and November, varying only from $\frac{6}{10}$ ths of an inch to little more than an inch.

After the transfer to the War Department it was resolved to prepare for the reception of the superstructure, by taking out the hearting of loose material and subset

tuting a bed of concrete 10 feet thick, filling up the whole centre of the circle.

Designs for Completion.

Alternative designs have been placed before us—one for an iron fort, with two of casemates, to mount 14 guns in the lower tier and 15 in the upper, or 29 in all.

The second project is for a single tier iron fort, mounting 14 guns.

The third project is for a work comprising four turrets, each for two guns of the

heaviest calibre.

The expenditure to the 30th June, 1868, when the masonry ring had been brought up to 12 feet above high water mark amounted to 75,9681.; the cost of completing the work on each of the three plans, and the pressure on the foundations are the estimated.

demain describe of the second second feeling of the second second first on a second se	Total Cost, including Foundations,	Average Pressure per superficial foot on upper surface of pierre perdue foundation.
Severage i had see a series of the latest	£	Tons.
Two-tiered Fort, 29 Guns One-tiered Fort, 14 Guns	. 199,213	1·84 1·59 1·96

It appears that the consolidation of the pierre perdue is now nearly come to an end and that such further subsidence as may occur will be chiefly due to the compression the underlying strata.

It is possible that a further subsidence may take place, but as the weight to be added Report. according to either of the improved plans will fall well within the base, we are of opinion and that, if care be taken in construction to carry the work up so that it shall produce unequal pressure on its circumference, there is every prospect that the fort may be completed with a fat pleted with safety on either plan. As the proper action of the turrets, however, depends upon machinery, which may be expected to be easily impeded by an alteration in level

Borings.

adopted.

Estimate.

Virtual Тингине

1 11.4

504l. 140

Fit

a she

da

111

電道

a in

cost

I WOL

139.

bat

fort

· int(

e fo

ilt.

d at th

by th

41

een sa

The O

in 1

atectiv

e cost

The U

is un

ent no

se is The p

uructe

ot, and

The m

comp

Since

azine

ided fo

The e

omplet Loan, shield

2807. 7891. p

reased al char

mate v

Tre, 40

and appear that apart from other considerations, the turret plan, from its liability out of working order, is the least eligible of the three.

We think it, however, judicious to postpone the decision as to the precise nature o perstructure, until the completion of the concrete bed, and the experience which the of its construction will afford, have thrown additional light on the subject.

erred

laid

ode.

the T

year.

real

e cir

ar

OF

11/11

bec

Te s

h.

und, s

THE PARTY

inda :

Postponement

POBTLAND.

In the Schedule of 1862 the cost of the completion of the Breakwater Batteries was Estimate. ated at 145,000l., at which amount they remained in all subsequent schedules, until ped in 1867 with the Nothe Fort. The expenditure to the 30th June, 1868, anted to 75,968/, the amount required to complete the work on the most expensive (a two-tiered iron fort) would be 197,6901., and the total cost under the Loan 6581.; to this must be added 3,4451. expended out of Annual Votes—making the cost 277,103l. If the cheaper plan of the one-tiered fort were adopted, this ment would be reduced to 202,658l., of which 199,213l. would be charged to the Loan.

THE NOTHE FORT.

139. This work was originally intended to comprise a casemated battery and open original The earthen batteries have been given up, and it is now a casemated Design. when batteries. ite fort, designed for 10 heavy guns, protected by iron shields, and two light guns Armament. ing into Weymouth Harbour.

The foundations were begun about the end of 1860; the land was drained and a sea Progress. These works were executed on a contract which, after some discussion, was d at the desire of the contractors in 1862; much of their plant and materials were by the War Office, and the erection of the fort has since been continued by military bour; this arrangement has been attended with a considerable saving, and the result been satisfactory.

The only failure that has occurred was in the sea wall built by contract in 1860-1, Report. in 1867, after heavy rains, showed signs of weakness; this weakness was traced defective work and the use of improper material by the contractor; it was remedied the cost of 110l.

The upper part of the fort is now completed with an earthen parapet, but the terrein is unfitted to carry an armament of heavy guns. We are informed that there is at ment no intention of adapting it for such an armament, and no money for such a prose is included in the estimate for completion.

The protection afforded for the powder and shell recesses in this fort, as at present sustructed, is inadequate; a design has been prepared for increasing it to the necessary and the cost is included in the Estimates.

The work is well and skilfully constructed as regards permanency and stability, and, completed as recommended, will possess considerable powers of resistance.

Since our visit modifications have been proposed to remedy the defects of the Modifications. azine accommodation, and as now designed the service of the guns will be well mided for. The cost of these alterations is estimated at 2,1421.

The expenditure on this work, to the 30th June, was 86,8721. The amount required Estimate. complete is 6,408l., making a total of 93,280l., of which 89,504l. will be charged to Loan, and 3,776l. provided out of the Annual Estimates. The estimated cost of shields is 13,000l., bringing up the whole cost of the work, when completed, to 2801. In addition to this, there had been expended out of the Annual Estimates 1691. prior to the grant of the Loan, making a total cost of 117,0491., of which 5041. will be charged to the Loan.

SUMMARY.

140. In 1862, the cost of the Nothe Fort was estimated at 80,000l. In 1864 this mate was increased to 87,000l.; at the same time the cost of the Breakwater Fort estimated at 145,000l.; amounting together to 235,000l. In 1867 this estimate was sed to 295,000l., with 21,000l. for shields. The cost of the works under the Loan, completed, is now estimated at 365,442l., and of the shields 13,000l., making a charge of 378,4421., and the whole cost of the works, including previous expen-404,827l.

141. The Defence Commissioners estimated that 630,000l. would be complete the protection of the anchorage at Portland,—viz., 380,000l. for the progress; 150,000l. for the works at Dirdale Point and Blacknor, including and for the batteries outside the Verne; and 100,000l. for the purchase of land at Wyke Regis. Neither the purchase of the land nor the works at Dirdal and Blacknor were sanctioned by the Government, and in 1860 (Parly. Paper no addition was made to the works already sanctioned.

The amount paid for land was 39,332l.

In the Schedule of 1862 the amount required from the Loan to complete the sanctioned, exclusive of land, was estimated in the aggregate at 352,000l. In this estimate was increased to 420,000l., with 21,000l. for iron shields, making 441,000l. The cost to the Loan of the works when completed is now estimate 501,568l., with 13,000l. for shields, or together 514,568l.

This estimate is founded on the supposition that the most expensive plan Breakwater work would be adopted. This sum would be reduced, if the turnet plan adopted, to 470,756l., and if the one-tiered iron fort were adopted to 440,123l.

The expenditure prior to the Loan has amounted to 98,902l., and it is proposed charge 7,024l. of the future expenditure to the Annual Votes. With these addition total cost of the works will amount to 620,494l., and with the land to 659,826l.

()

142. THE Defence Commissioners considered the efficient defence of the Thames an Important bject of the most vital importance, as involving "interests of vast magnitude; including interests at the security of the great powder magazine establishment at Purfleet, the important Arsenal, at Woolwich; the large amount of valuable property extending for many miles on either bank of the river; the fleet of merchant shipping moored in the port of London; and lastly, the Metropolis itself."

They recommended-1st. That the entrance of the river should be guarded by moveable floating batteries stationed at Sheerness. 2nd. That the batteries which then Recommendasisted at Coalhouse Point and at Shornmead, for 17 and 13 guns respectively,—being at tions of Debut part of the river which is best adapted for preventing, by means of permanent works, sioners. the advance of a hostile fleet,—should be enlarged; that a new work should be constructed the southern point of the entrance to Cliffe Creek; and that a floating barrier should moored across the river in time of war, under the protection of these batteries. That the works at Tilbury and Gravesend should be placed in a thoroughly oficient state in every respect as a second line; and that a second floating barrier should prepared to be moored between them. 4th. They further recommended, in reference the defence of Chatham, the construction of a self-defensible work on the rising ground near the village of Slough, considering that in the event of attack this work and inundation of the marshes between it and Cliff. Creek would prevent the possibility a landing, and thus the Dockyard would be protected from attack from the north.

As this latter work would also co-operate in the defence of the Thames, it was New Works beluded in their Schedule with the other new works already alluded to, as follows:—

Coalhouse Point.. 30 guns; barrack accommodation, 300 men. .. 30 Cliffe Creek 300 .. 30 Shornmead 300 .. 20 200 Slough ..

Estimated expense, 180,000l.

These recommendations were adopted by the Government; and works were designed Recommendabe occupy the positions indicated, and the works at Tilbury and Gravesend are now being tions adopted. -modelled and adapted for a modern armament, the cost of the alterations being defrayed entirely from Annual Votes.

Coalhouse, Cliffe, and Shornmead form a triangle, whose sides are respectively Position. 1,500, 2,500, and 2,000 yards. Coalhouse is 4,500 yards from Tilbury Fort, and Shorn-4,250 from New Tavern Fort, Gravesend.

COALHOUSE FORT.

COALHOUSE FORT.

143. The site of this fort was occupied by a work built in 1795, and demolished in old works. 1864-5, when an earthen battery for 17 guns, with barracks, &c., was constructed in its

The subsoil consists of clay, peat, and silt, forming a very unstable foundation, Site. th appears to have been a constant source of difficulty.

The original plan for the new work, dated 23rd November, 1860, comprised 28 guns Original decasemates, to fire through iron shields, and 28 guns en barbette on the roof, with a sign of new magazine in rear, four expense magazines, and four shell-filling rooms detached in of the casemates. The embrasures were to have been protected with iron shields thick, but no details had been decided upon. The whole enceinte was to be with musketry caponnières. Foundations of concrete, 6 feet in depth, extended er all the buildings.

In 1861, the old fort was demolished, with the exception of some of the interior Construction dings, and a contract was entered into for laying the foundations for the battery, of foundations. zine, and gorge buildings. The foundations for the battery were to have been 52 feet width, and 8 feet in depth, of concrete encased in piles 30 feet long; but before the vation was completed, it was decided to carry the concrete down to the level of mean ater of spring tides, making it 15 feet in thickness. These foundations were com in July 1861, and finished in August 1862, at a cost of 29,0001., the extra cost additional concrete being 8,250%.

THAMES.
Basement.

Crack and settlement.

A contract was then entered into for the construction of the basement which was commenced in July 1863, and completed in November 1865, some delay having ensued from the failure of the contractor, and the transfer of the contract to other parties. In that month a crack appeared in casemate No. 19, extending through the same direction as a crack which appeared in 1857, in the officers' quarters of the work. Since then the crack has not materially increased, and no further settlement has taken place elsewhere. The unequal settlement to which this crack is due may, think, in great measure be attributed to the varying nature of the ground upon which the work is placed, caused by the construction of the forts which formerly existed at this place, and by the greater portion of the weight being massed towards the outer edge of the concrete.

Design in 1867. 144. In 1867 the design was changed, and it was decided to complete the battery for 28 guns, to be mounted in an iron casemated superstructure semi-elliptical in section strongly plated in front, and covered with concrete resting on buckled iron plates, and a contract was entered into in November of that year for altering the basement to adapt it for magazines according to the latest improvements; for completing the casemates, excepting iron; and for the construction of the gorge buildings. This work was commenced in January 1868, and is in progress at the present time.

Alternative plans now proposed.

Plan A.

Plan C.

Flanks.

Report.

This semi-elliptical superstructure has since been abandoned, and a design has been prepared for the construction of casemates of a form somewhat similar to that adopted for the Plymouth Breakwater Fort. According to this design, which is called A to distinguish it from two alternative designs B and C, which have likewise been laid before us, the fort will still mount 28 guns; the gorge buildings are being proceeded with but no steps have yet been taken with reference to the iron work.

The alternative Plans B and C have been designed with a view to a partial adaptation

of the work to Captain Moncrieff's system.

Plan B. According to Plan B, 12 guns will be mounted at one end of the battery looking down the river, in casemates precisely of the same construction as those in Plan A, above referred to, and 8 guns at the other end of the battery in gun-pits, firing over a parapet of concrete, faced with massive granite; the gun casemates at the one end and the crest of the parapet of the gun-pits at the other, will have the same relief, but between each gun-pit a traverse was be raised 5 feet above the general level, to protect the guns from flank fire, to which they would otherwise be exposed.

According to Plan C, the battery will consist of only 14 guns, mounted alternately in casemates and on Moncrieff carriages, the casemates forming, as it were, a traverse between each gun-pit; these casemates will be faced with granite, and the guns in them protected by iron shields.

The front of the battery in each case will be flanked by musketry caponnières covered by the glacis, which also protects the basement of the battery. The gorge buildings which complete the enceinte mutually flank each other.

As regards stability and permanence we are of opinion that if the precautious hereafter referred to in the report on Shornmead are carefully attended to, although some further subsidence may be expected before the completion of the work, it is probable that it will not be of such a nature as to cause any apprehension for the safety of the structure if completed according to either of the plans which have been laid before us, but that Plan C is the least advantageous of the three. The arrangements for the service of the guns are in each case satisfactory. To make the original foundations available for the gorge buildings a trace has been adopted, which although capable of offering a solid resistance against a coup de main is not such as would otherwise have been desirable.

In the Schedule of 1862 the cost of this fort was estimated at 90,000*l*., at which it remained in each successive schedule until 1867, when it was increased to 164,000*l*., including 54,000*l*. for the iron superstructure. The amount expended to the 30th June, 1868, was 52,512*l*., and the further amount required to complete on Design A is 158,551*l*., making the total estimated cost 211,063*l*. If Moncrieff's system be partially adopted according to Plan B, the estimated cost will be reduced to 163,179*l*., and if Plan C be adopted it will be still further reduced to 142,197*l*.

CLIFFE FORT.

P.

Estimatez.

•

Site.

145. This is an entirely new work. Borings were made on the site in August 1860, to a depth of 43 feet from the surface of the marsh, showing that the substrata consisted

and, clay, and peat. ing 20 guns, in granite casemates, with iron shields; 13 guns on the terreplein above, Original deprotected by iron shields; 3 guns en barbette; and 2 for land defence, firing through sign. Plans were completed in November 1860 for a battery, comonry embrasures. The front, which forms a quadrant, was to have been flanked by musketry caponnières, and the gorge buildings formed two bastioned fronts. A magazine, four shell-filling rooms, and four expense magazines were provided in the work. All these buildings were to rest on a cake of concrete, 7 feet in

ment . delay 1

act to through

ar to, a:

S of

tlement ue may

n which

sted at

iter ed

batter

m ser

plates

nt to a

K Was

design lar to

is called

e beer in

eeded

aday

ry let

n A.

S JETT

d the are

gune fire

litera

a traini 15 12 13

THAMES.

In May 1861, a further examination of the soil was made, when at a depth of seet, an iron bar was thrust down a further distance of 17 feet in 15 minutes, hout meeting any solid resistance, thus confirming the result of the borings of 1860. 1863, a well was sunk to a depth of 340 feet, the water being good and abundant; rel was found at a depth of 60 feet, and the chalk was entered at a depth of 79 feet.

In July 1861, a contract was made for laying in the concrete foundation, Foundation. signed with reference to the projected work described above; it was to have been feet in width, and 8 feet in depth, encased with piles 30 feet long; but while the avation was going on, it was determined to increase the thickness of this bed of erete, as at Coalhouse, to 14 feet. These foundations were completed in November

The contract for the basement of the battery of this fort was carried out in a Basement. milar way to that at Coalhouse, and was completed in November 1865.

146. The first report of any settlement in this work was in August 1865, when the Subsidence commanding Royal Engineer stated that the front of the basement had sunk 3 inches more than the rear face, but without any crack or fissure showing itself. In October after some heavy rains, cracks were observed in the middle of the basement, extending through the front and rear walls, and in the concrete foundations of the gorge. These cracks increased in size until November 1865, but no additional cracks have appeared, and the existing cracks have only increased very slightly. The concrete ed on which the basement of the battery rests has subsided unequally, and at date of our visit the levels, referred to a datum point at the right rear angle showed bear tion. following depressions: On the right, at the front angle, 51 inches; at the centre, rear, 71 inches; in front, 13 inches; on the left, in rear, 61 inches; in front, 8 inches. That portion of the foundation which is to support the battery is separated by several were cracks from that intended to support the gorge buildings.

It appears probable that these cracks have been caused by unequal subsidence, Cause of crack from the building being placed too near the outer margin of the concrete andation.

There are 31,400 cubic yards of concrete in the foundations, weighing 45,500 Pressure on and covering an area of 60,000 square feet, thus producing a pressure of .75 tons quare foot on the soil, at a depth of 15 feet 8 inches below the natural surface. The presure of the earth which has been removed would have amounted to 69 tons at this both, so that the excess of pressure caused by the cake of concrete alone is trifling, being of tons per square foot. The basement weighs 12,200 tons, and the area of the ** rete which supports it is 28,560 square feet. An additional weight of 42 tons per yare foot is therefore sustained by this portion, and it is to the unequal distribution of weight, producing an unequal compression on the peat, or some other yielding

147. As at Coalhouse, the battery for this work was intended to have been casemated Alternative a semi-elliptical iron superstructure, but this has been abandoned, and three designs, posed. B. C, for completing the work, analogous to those designed for Coalhouse, have been before us. The first, A, is for 20 guns in iron casemates; the second, B, for 7 guns fron casemates, and 6 guns on Moncrieff carriages; and the third, C, for 10 guns mately in granite casemates, with iron shields, and on Moncrieff carriages.

below, that the inequality in the subsidence must be attributed.

The weights of the proposed superstructures, and the total pressure per foot super-foundations. which they will bring upon the stratum, upon which the concrete foundations rest, s follows:-

		Tons.	Tons.
A plan	20 casemates	12,756	1.59
*	C 77	5 644	1.59
B plan	6 Moncrieff gun-pits	10,677	1.80
C plan	5 casemates 5 Moncrieff gun-pits] 22 107	1.93

K 2

THAMES. Report.

As regards permanence and stability, we are of the same opinion as expression may be adopted As regards permanence and scaping, of construction may be adopted, subjected to Coalhouse, and that either mode of construction may be adopted, subjected to and we would recommend that precautions hereafter to be referred to, and we would recommend that the of the arch of No. 12 casemate should not be removed until the whole structure of the least advantageous structure of completed. Plan C in this case also is the least advantageous structure of the curs are satisfactory designs. The arrangements for the service of the guns are satisfactory.

Estimate.

In the Schedule of 1862, the total cost of this fort was estimated at 80.000 which amount it remained in all successive Acts till 1867, when it was increased in the successive Acts till 1867, when it was increased in the successive Acts till 1867, when it was increased in the successive Acts till 1867, when it was increased in the successive Acts till 1867, when it was increased in the successive Acts till 1867, when it was increased in the successive Acts till 1867, when it was increased in the successive Acts till 1867, when it was increased in the successive Acts till 1867, when it was increased in the successive Acts till 1867, when it was increased in the successive Acts till 1867, when it was increased in the successive Acts till 1867, when it was increased in the successive Acts till 1867, when it was increased in the successive Acts till 1867, when it was increased in the successive Acts till 1867, when it was increased in the successive Acts till 1867, when it was increased in the successive Acts till 1867, when it was increased in the successive Acts till 1868, when it was increased in the successive Acts till 1868, when it was increased in the successive Acts till 1868, which is the successive Acts till 1869, when it was increased in the successive Acts till 1869, when it was increased in the successive Acts till 1869, when it was increased in the successive Acts till 1869, which is the successive Acts till 1 The expenditure to the 30th June, 1868, was 39,440l.; a further 123,497l. is required to complete it, making the total estimated cost of the completed entirely with casemates according to Design A, 162,937l. If Design Che adopted it will be adopted, the cost will be 124,815l.; and if Design C be adopted, it will be still reduced to 114,1911.

SHORNMEAD.

Old works.

148. In 1795 a 4-gun battery was constructed at Shornmead, which was demoliated 1847 and replaced by a 13-gun battery with a defensible gorge; but in 1848, before this last work was completed, extensive subsidences, cracks, and slips took place, to repair various fruitless efforts were made, and continued at intervals until 1861, when it demolished, and the excavations for the present work were commenced.

Original de-

The original design for the new work, dated 23rd November, 1860, comprised a real of 20 gun casemates with iron shields, 14 guns on the roof, behind a masonry parapet with iron shields, and 2 pivot guns, making 36 guns in all. A main magazine, for pense powder magazines, and four shell-filling rooms were provided in rear, besides add tional barrack accommodation beyond that already in existence in the gorge building The enceinte was to be flanked by musketry.

Borings.

Preliminary borings were made in May 1861, indicating strata of soft clay and post to a depth of 25 feet. An iron rod was put down to a further depth of 15 feet without reaching any solid ground. Records of subsequent borings show that beyond this them are about 40 feet of sand and gravel, and chalk was found at a depth of 76 feet from surface.

161

and

requ

of th

ALTY.

ance

usy b

egar At

the

luce

the w

the li

leet în

At

T

a sam

are be

ns e e cer

a its

mom

PO:

or t

lewes

and.

THE

DY SE

be i

unti

the

I

Foundations

In 1861 a contract was entered into for laying in concrete foundations under the proposed buildings, 8 feet in depth, encased in piles 30 feet long. During the excess tions the earth in the bottom of the trench showed a tendency to rise in the middle, and considerable upheaval was caused by the proximity of a heap of ballast pressing on the natural surface with a weight of 35 tons per foot superficial; the trench at this time 7 feet in depth, and was encased on each side with 30-foot piles; the nearest edge of the ballast heap was 19 feet from the side of the trench. It was then decided to increase the depth to the level of mean low water of spring tides, making the thick ness of the concrete foundation 14 feet 6 inches. These foundations were completed in November 1862. The bed of concrete thus laid in measured 20,800 cubic yards and weighed 30,000 tons, pressing on each square foot of the bottom of the trench a weight of .75 of a ton, or .06 of a ton more than before the excavations were made.

Subsidence.

Eight months afterwards, in April 1863, before the basement was commenced subsidence of 3 inches was observed in the upper surface of the concrete, and was attributed to shrinkage in the concrete, which, in consequence of the difficulty experienced keeping the trench open, had been thrown in as fast as possible.

Basement.

149. The Commanding Royal Engineer recommended that the construction of the fort should be delayed to the last of the Thames forts on account of its foundation not being so good as that of the others. A contract was, however, entered into in May 1863, for the construction of the basement at this as well as the other forts. The first contractor having failed to carry out the work, it was transferred to another, and completed in May 1865.

Pressure on Foundation

The weight of the basement is 9,200 tons, and the area of the concrete foundation which supports it is 24,000 square feet; it therefore adds a pressure of :37 tons per superficial foot to that produced by the concrete alone, making a total pressure of 1.12 tons per square foot. This is in a measure balanced by the pressure of the surrounding earth which amounts to about '70 tons per square foot at that depth, thus leaving an unbalanced excess of ·42 tons per square foot on the underlying strata.

Settlement

In November 1864, previous to the completion of the basement, settlement was again noticed in the work, the depression having taken place very regularly in a slope downwards from the right to the centre, rising again very slightly towards the extreme left, a slight crack in No. 12 casemate appearing about the same time. In March 1865 this crack expressed l, subject b at the cer ole structure re of the

at 80,0001 s increased uri er sun f the work Design B e still furt

demolisher ore this larrepair w when it

rised a ra parapet. ne, four esides ad e building

y and peet with this the t from

under to ie excum dle ar ng on the time ** t edge a cided to ne this omplete

CHAR nch 📰 nade. ence TIL. nced b

53. 5

acreased, and another appeared in No. 4 casemate, the latter being near where the new ork crosses the ditch of the old work of 1847. The unequal compression of the underring strata by the previously existing works appears to have determined the position of the fractures. The cracks increased so very slowly that in March 1866 it was considered that the settlement had reached its maximum, and accordingly the arch of No. 12 casemate was made good, but it again opened at the end of 1867, and has not since been

The present state of the levels referred to a datum point at the right rear angle of Present condithe casemates, shows the following depressions:—At the right front angle 61 inches; at the centre,—in rear 6½ inches, in front 11½ inches; near the old ditch,—in rear 14½ inches,

in front 17 inches; on the left,—in rear 5½ inches, in front 10 inches.

150. The designs for this work have gone through the same series of changes as those Alternative for Coalhouse and Cliffe, and three alternative plans for its completion, A, B, and C, have been laid before us. The first, A, for 20 iron casemates; the second, B, for nine iron asemates, and five guns on Moncrieff carriages; and the third, C, for 10 guns alternately in granite casemates, with iron shields, and on Moncrieff carriages.

The weights of these superstructures, and the total pressure per superficial foot work when which would in each case be brought to bear on the underlying strata, are shown finished.

below :-

Tons. A plan ... 20 iron casemates ... 9,322 B plan ... $\begin{cases} 9 & \text{if } 3,476 \\ 5 & \text{Moncrieff gun-pits} \end{cases}$... $\begin{cases} 5 & \text{casemates} \\ 5 & \text{Moncrieff gun-pits} \end{cases}$... $\begin{cases} 5 & \text{casemates} \\ 5 & \text{Moncrieff gun-pits} \end{cases}$... \end{cases} 16,952 1.54 1.54 1.75 1.88

151. From the description which has been given of these three forts at Coalhous 2, Difficulties of Cliffe, and Shornmead it will be evident that the sites on which the necessities of defence have required them to be placed are of a very treacherous nature, having soft compressible strata underlying them to a very considerable depth, and imposing great difficulties in the way of the construction of works, which to accomplish their object, must be of a very reighty character. When to these difficulties are acord others arising from the disturbance of the ground by the construction of former works at Coalhouse and Shornmead it may be easily understood that the task imposed, of placing forts on these sites, involved, s regards foundations, a problem of no very easy solution.

At Shornmead, where the settlement has been greatest, an average weight of '42 tons Subsidence at on the square foot in excess of the weight of the ground in its natural condition has produced a subsidence of the centre line of the casemates varying from $2\frac{1}{2}$ to 15 inches at the worst point. This subsidence being invariably more to the front than at the back of the line of casemates, in consequence of the centre of gravity of the mass being about 3 feet in front of the centre of the base supporting it.

At Cliffe the subsidence has been less, varying from 21/4 to 10 inches, but following At Cliffe. the same law, the front having sunk more than the rear; and at Coalhouse similar effects

we been produced, but in a much less degree.

These facts all point to the necessity of using very great care in loading the foundations equally, so that the centre of pressure shall be maintained as nearly as possible in the the centre of gravity of the base. The question still remains whether it is to be expected that the foundations as laid will be capable of supporting the buildings that are to be placed pon them. These buildings will increase the weight in addition to that which the ground in its natural state carried from '42 of a ton now on it to '84, 1.05, and 1.18 tons respectively per square foot, according as A, B, or C plan is adopted.

It is very evident from the mere statement of these weights that a very considerable Further subsimount of subsidence must take place in either case, and therefore it is desirable as much anticipated. possible to avoid any construction which might be endangered by unequal settlement. for this reason, and because it is the heaviest of the three plans and also mounts the guns, we are of opinion that Plan C for mounting guns alternately in casemates gun-pits is the least advantageous, although the less costly. In the other two tructures the roof is supported on iron beams which are less likely to be disturbed

The bed of concrete in the foundations having been broken through in several places, Special prerecommend that in the construction of the work the continuity of the superstructures interrupted at those points where cracks have occurred and their completion deferred the subsidence has reached its limits, also that the centres should be retained under arches in which any movement has occurred, until the whole work has taken its final

THAMES.

THAMES.

bearing. Any new buildings which it may be necessary to construct in connection those now erected, should be kept separate from them until they, as well as the build be as th with which they are to be connected, have also taken their final bearing.

timate.

In the Schedule of 1862 the total cost of this fort was estimated at 80,0001, at the schedule of 1862 the total cost of this fort was increased to 118 it remained in all subsequent schedules until 1867, when it was increased to 118,000

The expenditure to the 30th June, 1868, was 32,600l., the further sum required to the constructed artifact of its cost if constructed artifacts and the constructed artifacts and the constructed artifacts are constructed artifacts. complete it is 115,105l.; making the total estimate of its cost, if constructed entirely

If Plan B be adopted, the cost will be reduced to 115,753l., and if Plan C, it

still further reduced to 99,088l.

SLOUGH FORT.

Position.

Design.

Report.

Estimate.

152. Slough Fort is situated on the point of that name on the right bank of the That about ten miles below Cliffe Fort, and four miles to the west of the works on the International Control of the International Control Grain at the entrance of the Medway. Except at this point, all access to the mainless on the southern shore of the Thames can be effectually cut off by inundating the marries which intervene between the river and the high ground; and this fort has been constructed to prevent an enemy landing at the only accessible point for the purpose of attacking Chatham Dockyard from the north. The work is semicircular in form, and constructed principally of granite and Kentish rag-stone. The magazines are in the basement; the gun-floor consists of seven casemates for 7-inch 7-ton guns, protected by the smaller class of iron shields, 7 feet square; the terreplein above is prepared for three guns, with two expense magazines having lifts communicating with the lower flower There is accommodation for three officers, one non-commissioned officer, and 70 mes with offices, and an adequate water supply. The escarp is 38 feet high, and the is flanked by musketry. The entrance is at present closed by a gate, which we consider an insufficient protection; a ditch and drawbridge has therefore been introduced at our recommendation into the approved plans, the cost of which is included in the estimate

and will, we are informed, be defrayed out or the Annual Votes. The work has been well and skilfully constructed, and is well calculated for the object for which it was designed; the arrangements for serving the guns and for storing amminition are good, and there have been no failures. The work is complete, with the excep-

tion of some trifling fittings, and the drawbridge.

The estimate for this work in the Schedule of 1862 was 15,000l. This estimate increased in 1865 to 20,000l. In 1867, an addition of 4,000l. was made for shields

making the total estimate for the work, 24,000l.

The expenditure up to the 30th June, 1868, was 22,343l. A further sum of 800L required to complete it, of which it is proposed to charge 160l. to the Annual Estimates. The cost under the Loan, exclusive of shields, will be 22,9831. The shields will 4,200l., and the total cost of the work, including shields, will be 27,343l.

GENERAL REPORT.

Permanency and stability. rî edi Ku

153. We have already treated of the permanency and stability of the works for defence of the Thames in reporting on Shornmead, which presents the greatest difficulties in construction.

Power of resistance. Plan A. Plan B.

As regards their powers of resistance, we have to report that the alternative designation A and B will give the same number of guns under precisely similar conditions in most important portion of each battery looking down the river. By the substitution Moncrieff gun-pits, as proposed in plan B, for casemates on the other portions of batteries which look across and up the river, the guns on those portions will be reduced the control of the con one half, at Coalhouse there will be 8 instead of 16; at Cliffe, 6 instead of 13; at Short mond 5 instead of 13; at Short mead, 5 instead of 11. If several ships could engage this portion of each battery simple tangently this reduction in the same standard of the same standard taneously, this reduction in the number of guns might be detrimental; but here, when the river is of no great breadth, and the channel close to the battery, this objection not the same force.

ntratio each s sed tra patteries ection in good subs untial de cording which loo very gr minish t with th

batte

the whole ag adequ rast amou es, that t ssioners of war

ELECT OF

that P

154. In urpose for it is no 1 Captain M of the va crieff, in tation of ding to e ther consid In the R was estin In the S

4,000l. ac The esti roughout, v £ 149,048l., If Plan I 1,200% fo

5,000%, whi

If Plan shields, w

connection as the build

0,000l., at to 118,000 sum require ed entirely

an ? it wi

ORIGINA

of the Than on the Isthe mainly g the manas been e purpose form, and

s are in is, protes prepared 1 lower flor nd 70 m the gu uced at e estima

r the ob ing ame the exp

timate *** or shick of 800%

Estimate will con

Each battery would engage single ships in succession, and thus, by the greater power concentration afforded by the Moncrieff carriage, a heavier fire would be brought inst each ship than could be obtained by the guns in casemates firing through brasures. We think, therefore, that with the protection against a flanking fire afforded the raised traverses, the Moncrieff gun-pits might, if approved, be substituted for the caseted batteries as proposed in Plan B, and the batteries so constructed, notwithstanding reduction in the number of the guns might, with the assistance of submarine defences, a good substantial floating barrier, supported by the Inner Line at Gravesend, afford substantial defence to the Thames against attack by naval means.

According to Plan C, the reduction in the number of guns will be made in those which look down the river, as well as on those which look across and up it; this will Plan C. ause a very great diminution in the power of the most important parts of the batteries, diminish their efficiency most seriously. The powers of concentration also on the ther portions of the batteries are not so great as on Plan B. These considerations with the reasons before referred to, relating to their structure, lead to the conthat Plan C is the least advantageous of the three which have been brought

efore us. The whole of the forts are so designed as to be capable, if properly manned, of fording adequate resistance to a coup-de-main. It is, however, most desirable, considering wast amount of property to be protected and the importance of the security of the Thames, that the Inner Line at Tilbury and Gravesend should, as recommended by the commissioners, be placed in a thoroughly efficient state in all respects; and in the event of war that it also should be provided with a floating barrier or submarine befences.

154. In making the above observations as to the sufficiency of these batteries for be purpose for which they are intended, we think it right to observe that, by our instructions, it is no part of our duty to determine what is the best plan for adapting these works Laptain Moncrieff's system, but only to report our opinions on the powers of resistof the various works, if constructed on the designs laid before us: but as Captain Moncrieff, in the evidence he has given to us, has made some objections to the proposed adaptation of the existing works at Coalhouse, Cliffe, and Shornmead, to his system, according to either of the plans proposed, we assume that they have yet to receive much ther consideration before the designs are finally approved

In the Report of the Defence Commissioners, the total cost of these works, including

and, was estimated at 180,000l. The land has cost 7,877l.

In the Schedule of 1862, their total cost, exclusive of land, was estimated at 35,000l., which was increased in that of 1865 to 270,000l., and again in 1867 to 426,000l. 4.000l. additional for shields, making their total estimated cost 430,000l.

The estimated cost to complete them according to Plan A, with iron casemates throughout, will be 544,8481., with 4,2001. additional for shields at Slough, making a total # 549,048l., or 119,048l. in excess of the estimate of 1867.

If Plan B be adopted throughout, the estimated cost to complete these works, includ-4.2001. for shields, will be 431,0901., or 1,0901. more than the estimate of 1867.

If Plan C be adopted throughout, their estimated cost, including 4,2001. as before hields, will be 382,819l., or 47,181l. less than the estimate of 1867.

THAMES.

lxxvi

MEDWAY AND SHEERNESS.

MEDWAY AND SHEERNESS.

GENERAL REPORT.

Recommendations of Defence Commissioners. 155. In considering the defences of the Medway, the three objects to which Commissioners turned their attention were:—

1. The security of Sheerness Dockyard against bombardment.

2. To guard against the occupation, by an enemy, of the anchorage in the contract of the Medway.

3. To deny the navigation of the river to an enemy, thus securing Chatham Docky

against a naval attack.

Under the first head they stated that the works necessary to protect Sheers against bombardment would be of so extensive and costly a nature that they would recommend any permanent defensive measures for that purpose. They considered however, that moveable floating batteries should be stationed at Sheerness for the purpose of aiding in the defence of the Thames and Medway.

For the second object, the protection of the anchorage, they recommended in addition to the batteries on the north front of the Sheerness lines, were well armed and covered the channel of approach, a powerful casemated work should be constructed on Garrison Point, in lieu of the existing battery, and a second on the Grain Spit, enclosing the existing tower, supported by an open battery on the Isle of Grain This battery to be secured against assault by a work on the rising ground at its rear.

For the third object, the closing of the river to an enemy, they recommended the works should be constructed about four miles below St. Mary's Island, at Okeham-ness and the small island to the eastward of it on the opposite shore, and that at a time of expected attack a boom should be placed between them to close the navigation of the river.

For the defence of Sheerness against an attack by land they considered the existing old fortifications inadequate, and they recommended that a position about 3,500 yards advance of them should be occupied by three works; the main one on Furze Hill with advanced work on each side of it. The ground between this advanced position and existing works might in great part be inundated to the depth of 2 feet, by cutting through the sea wall.

The cost of these works, including land, they estimated at 300,000l. for the

defences, and 150,000l. for the land.

The alterations made in this scheme were—1. The omission of the work on the Grain Spit, estimated at 100,000l. 2. The substitution of the position of Hoo and Darnet, higher up the river, for Okeham-ness and the island opposite to it. 3. The substitution of a line of ditch and parapet between Cheney Rock and the Medway, near Queenborough, for the advanced position in front of Sheerness. This line to be secured at each end by a tower.

SEA DEFENCES.

156. The works on the Isle of Grain consist of a fort and open battery.

GRAIN FORT.

Description and Armament.

The Isle of Grain Fort occupies the highest point of the Island. It has earther ramparts and an unrevetted ditch flanked by musketry caponnières, in which a palisade is intended to be placed, with a casemated keep at the gorge containing barrack accommodation for 250 men. It was originally designed, and has been constructed, for 16 heavy guns bearing on the entrance of the Medway, at a range of 1,500 yards to the nearest point of the channel, with 12 lighter guns on the land faces. A design has been laid before us for adapting the battery to the Moncrieff system if thought desirable, involving the reduction of one gun.

Estimate.

Alterations.

In the construction of the work no difficulty was experienced in obtaining a secure The earthen ramparts were at first made with a slope of one to one; this ope, from the nature of the material used, proved insufficient to give them stability; an Report. tempt was made to remedy the evil by re-building them with the same material at a lope of one and a-half to one, with layers of brushwood, but this also failed in part, and hey have now, where necessary, been re-modelled with a slope of one and three-quarters one, by removing the clay and replacing it by gravel and sand from the glacis. The work as far as it has gone stands well. With this exception the work has been well skilfully constructed, and we see no reason to doubt its permanency; though should further failure of the slopes take place in those parts not re-modelled, some outlay ght be required to put them in a proper state.

Since our visit to the fort in May, several necessary improvements have been pro- Modifications. sed in the arrangements for the supply of ammunition, and when carried out the service

the guns will be well provided for.

Ci I

ld n

deres

or the

仙

h sô

A magazine was also proposed in the upper part of the centre of the keep, for the apply of the seven guns to be mounted on the roof, but as the position selected would exposed to shots passing over the rampart, we recommended that it should be placed the basement, with a lift to the roof, so as to be quite secure from all fire; this Meration has now been made in the plan, and provided for in the Estimates.

The embrasures, as originally designed, had the weakness inherent in that form of lattery when exposed to heavy projectiles, and it is now proposed to adopt the Moncrieff stem, should it be found applicable to guns of 12 or 18 tons. It may be doubted whether at this distance from the deep-water channel an ordinary barbette battery might not answer the purpose as well as the more expensive plan for the Moncrieff system. It would then be equal in power of resistance to any attack that might be made upon it, and the fire of its heavy guns would materially assist in the defence of the passage against hips attempting to force it.

The amount expended to the 30th June, 1868, was 99,8451; and the further sum Estimate. required for its completion with embrasures is 14,869l., making a total of 114,714l. Should it be determined to adopt the Moncrieff system, the cost of the alteration is stimated at 5,8861. in addition, and the total cost of the work so completed will be 120,6001. There are also outstanding claims from the contractor for this work and the

lattery, on which we are unable to give any opinion.

ISLE OF GRAIN BATTERY

157. This work stands on the shore about 1,000 yards to the southward of the fort which Description sees into it, and with which it communicates by a covered road. It was designed as an and Armaopen earthen battery for 14 guns bearing on the entrance of the Medway, and is 900 pards from the nearest point of the deep water channel.

The difficulties met with in other places on the banks of the Thames and Difficulties of Medway were experienced here to the fullest extent. The subsidence of the rampart, ith the bed of concrete forming its heart, has been on an average 5 feet, and in some paces as much as 7 feet 9 inches, nor have we any reason to suppose that it reached its limit. Although the settlement of a bank of earth is of little importance compared with that of an expensive work of masonry, we are still of opinion that it would not be advisable to add more weight than is absolutely necessary, or to incur much expense upon this work.

A plan has been laid before us for completing it as a barbette battery on a temporary Plan for commangement that might afterwards be converted into a permanent one for 10 Moncrieff pletion. uns. If any temporary arrangement should be adopted it should, in our opinion, be Recommendasuch a nature as not to involve the necessity of any extensive removal of the material ed in the foundations for the platforms and parapet; but we would rather recommend the material required should alone be added at present, and that the final formation the terreplein and parapets should be left until the mode of arming the battery is cided upon, and the effect of the additional weight and its altered distribution has been certained. Under any circumstances, it would seem desirable that the plan suggested by Colonel Jervois should be adopted, of making each gun platform independent, and so constructing it as to admit of the adjustment of its level when required, without derfering with the adjacent guns. The subsidence which affected the rampart tended also to the main magazine in a less degree; some serious cracks arred in the brickwork, and part of the earth above it was removed to reduce pressure upon it. It is now proposed to make good the defects in the brickof the magazine, and to place above it the amount of earth required for its inter done i urregalitik solod omlog galle i sa - 1 , **D**ark

subsiding to a degree to endanger the safety of the building may be doubted recommend that as little money as possible should be expended upon the building this has been ascertained. As regards the powers of resistance, we have to observits position within 900 yards of the deep-water channel, and at a height of 25 feet high-water mark is not favourable for a barbette battery. In the estimates for provision was made for 14 shields which it is not now intended to supply.

The sum expended on the battery to the 30th June, 1868, amounted to 27.

The amount estimated as necessary to complete it as a barbette battery is making a total of 31,734l. The additional cost of adapting it for the Moncrieff system 3,400l., and the cost of the work so completed would be 35,134l.

GARRISON POINT FORT.

158. This work is designed for the protection of the narrow entrance of the Medbetween the point on which it stands and the Isle of Grain, and brings only a guns to bear on the approach to the entrance from the Nore. The defence of approach and of the gorge of the fort against ships attempting to take up a posite to the eastward of it will be, as before, chiefly entrusted to the old North-Eastheerness Lines, which, we are informed, are to be re-modelled and armed with herifled guns: as these Lines are not included in the Schedules of the Acts for the Loan Defences they do not come within the scope of our enquiry, we have only, therefore remark that the re-modelling of these Lines is essential to the support of the fort again an attack from seaward. Additional support would be given to it were the work proposed by the Royal Commissioners on the Grain Spit, and recommended by Colonel Jervoic constructed, or the Martello Tower now existing adapted for the reception of one or the

heavy guns, to bring a cross-fire on ships approaching the entrance.

Garrison Point Fort is a casemated fort for 36 heavy guns in two tiers, protected by iron shields, and preparations are made for two turrets, each to carry two 25-ton guns. No plan has yet been prepared for these turrets, and we cannot therefore say how far the preparations made may be sufficient to bear their weight. Any expenditure that may be necessary to adapt the work for their reception is not provided for in the estimate for completion now given, and it would therefore form part of the additional

estimate for providing the turrets.

The fort is well and solidly built. It is yet to be ascertained what amount of resistance the granite wall and piers, 14' 6" thick, would offer to concentrated broadsides of heavy rifled guns; but looking to the amount of fire to which ships attempting to approach the fort would be subjected, and the facilities for applying submarine defences,

it is probable that the protection they would afford would be found sufficient.

Since our visit in May, modifications have been made in the designs to bring them into conformity with the most approved plans for the supply of ammunition, and the arrangements, when carried out, will be well adapted for the service of the guns. Here, as at Picklecombe, some provision should be made for screening the men while loading from the effect of the explosion of the heavy charges from the guns immediately above or below them.

In the Schedule of 1862 the estimated cost of this work was 80,000l., at which it remained till 1865 when it was grouped with the other works.

The sum expended on this work to the 30th June, 1868, amounted to 81,0671. The

sum estimated for completion amounts to 8,162l., making a total of 89,229l.

The estimate for iron shields is 61,750l., making the whole cost of the work, when completed, 150,979l.

SUMMARY.

159. In the Schedule of the Act of 1862 the estimate for these three works amounted in the aggregate to 165,000l. This was raised in 1864 to 180,000l., and in 1867 to 227,000l., exclusive of land and of shields. The cost of the shields was estimated at 58,000l., and the whole cost at 285,000l.

The amount is now estimated at 235,6771. for the works, and 61,7501. for shields,

making a total of 297,4271.

HOO AND DARNET FORTS.

160. The Defence Commissioners recommended the construction of two works capable of mounting 25 guns each, one on Okeham Ness, and the other on the small island to the eastward of it, and that a boom should be placed, at a time of expected attack, between them. It was subsequently determined to construct these works at Hoo and Darnet, two projecting points below Gillingham Reach, commanding the winding channel at that part of the river.

Estimate.

SHEERNESS.

Sheerness

Object of

Work.

Grain Spit.

Armament.

Report.

Modifications.

Estimate.

Estimate.

Hoo DARNET FORTS.

Recommendation of Royal Commission.

The original design provided two circular forts exactly similar to each other, with sement floor for stores, two tiers of gun casemates, nine on the lower and 16 on the per floor, all protected by iron shields, with a magazine in each across the centre. Original Design.

It of 10 feet and laying in a had of a wart to on the lower and 10 on the lower and depth of 10 feet, and laying in a bed of concrete over the whole surface of the forts feet in thickness, enclosed all round by close piling 28 feet in depth.

Previously to the work being commenced, borings had been taken to a depth of 18 Preliminary at Hoo, and 28 feet at Darnet. The borings at Hoo showed clay and sand, and examination of at Darnet the same, but having thin layers of peat intervening between the derent strata of clay. In driving the piles previous to commencing the excavations, a derence was found in the subsoil; the piles at Darnet drove too easily, the last blow of monkey (17 cwt.) driving them 4 or 5 inches; the ground at Hoo was harder, although ore variable, some of the piles requiring several blows to drive them 1 inch. On the Difficulties encountered. other manifest by the piles giving way inwards, and much difficulty was experienced in beeping them perpendicular until the concrete was put in. About this time, 1st October, 1861, an experimental pile was driven in the excavation at Darnet to a depth of 50 feet from the surface of the ground. This pile was driven by a monkey weighing 17 cwt., at average of nearly 7 inches to each blow, the last blow driving it 51 inches, and showing no very material resistance was met with at that depth. In consequence of the dif- Depth of the alties encountered in the excavations, and the knowledge obtained by the pile-driving, Foundation increased. was decided to increase the thickness of the bed of concrete at Hoo from 8 to 10 feet, and at Darnet from 8 to 15 feet.

In October 1862, a south-west gale prevailing, the dam surrounding the work at Darnet gave way, and the foundations were filled by a spring tide to a depth of 21 feet. November 1862, the contract for the concrete foundations in both forts was completed, and the bed of concrete in each case covered with 12 inches of mud to preserve it from injury, ther which the foundations were allowed to rest until the following summer, when preprations were made for the erection of the basement stories of both forts. No sinking observed during this intervening period. The extra cost of construction entailed by bese additional precautions in the foundations, was for Hoo 3,999l., and for Darnet 12,302l.

161. Previous to the commencement of the basement story, the original design, as sporoved by the Defence Committee, was departed from by abandoning the central mazines, and making provision for the ammunition in the basement, underneath the this alteration entailed an increased thickness in the outer walls of the forts on more exposed sides, thus producing an unequal distribution of the weight of the buildings upon the concrete foundations, and also removing weight from the centre of the concreted area, thereby occasioning a tendency in the work to settle outwardly.

In May 1863, a well was commenced in Hoo Fort, and in sinking it the concrete Wells. found to be so saturated and porous that the water was just kept under by pumping gallons per hour, and in the following October the same thing happened at

A contract was entered into in May 1863, for the construction of the basement wories of both forts, which were commenced soon after. At this time, no settlement of concrete had been observed; the Commanding Royal Engineer reported in July 1863, the upper layers of the concrete were not in good condition, but the lower layers in Portland cement were quite hard. To give additional strength to the work in the baseent stories, the footings were built in Portland cement, and hoop-iron bond was inserted broughout the work. The value of these precautions has been illustrated in recent alteraons at Fort Hoo, where it has been only possible to cut away any portion of the ickwork at immense labour and cost. The basement stories thus commenced in June 1863, were continued through the winter, though occasionally stopped by frosts. December, two succeeding spring tides inundated the works at Darnet to a depth of 3 feet 10 inches.

On the 16th April, 1864, the work being at a height of about 11 feet above the First appearance of Crack crete, cracks were reported in the masonry at Hoo, but none in the concrete. On the April, 1864, when the height of the work at Darnet averaged between 8 and 9 feet, a was discovered in the masonry and concrete; water flowed up through the latter to an extent that an attempt to stop it by cement failed; before the 30th April, two cracks had appeared, and the three were reported to have united on the surface of concrete towards the centre of the fort. These cracks at Darnet continued to extend

Modification.

Pi Bi fo

U

1

ti

MEDWAY AND SHEERNESS. The cracks in both forts occurred at nearly the same three points, and were no done caused by the unequal pressure on the concrete, which had in consequence subsides unequally.

Precautions.

162. Strong bonds, of 1½ inch × 1½ inch iron, were inserted in the granite coping at Darnet, to hold the work together, but as it was found that the movement still went on, it was decided in August to place a belt of iron (8 inches by 1 inch) round the lower course stone footing. This belt was completed in November 1864, and subsequently, in January seven tie rods, of 21-inch round iron, were fixed, radiating from the centre, and secure by clips to this iron belt. At the beginning of September, the work under the contract for the basement stories of both forts had been nearly completed. From the nature and position of the cracks, it became evident that they were caused by the principal weight of the building being placed too near the outer edge of the concrete, and by inequality its distribution over the concrete foundation. It was, therefore, determined to equality the pressure over the whole surface of the concrete of both forts, by weighting the interiors with 3,500 tons of ballast each, and to finish the sea wall and glacis around then which would serve in some measure as a counterpoise to prevent the mud under the fort from being forced outwards. The ballasting was commenced at the end of October 1864 and the glacis in March 1865. By these means the cracks were prevented from getting worse. The extent to which they had gone had caused the arched entrance gateway Darnet to open out about 2 inches; another casemate, about the same; and a third about 1 inch, these being the three casemates through which the cracks passed.

Mode of Draining the Concrete. In March 1866, a syphon arrangement of pipes was introduced at both Hoo and Darnet, with a view to draining the water with which the upper half of the concrete in each fort was saturated. By these means the concrete has been drained, and since kept dry. The water from it was highly charged with lime, and it would appear that the weight of water thus removed from the foundations amounted to from 1,500 to 2,000 tons. These syphons are still in operation, and it is of great importance that they should be carefully maintained, at any rate for some time.

Description of work as it is now in process of completion.

163. In 1867, a modified plan was submitted to, and approved by the Defence Committee, by which a single tier of 11 casemated guns was to be placed on the basement storic erected at each fort in substitution for the two tiers for 25 guns. In this design the magazine arrangements in the basement have been re-modelled, with the double object of making a more equal distribution of the weight on the foundations, and of adapting them to the latest improvements which have been suggested and approved up to the present time. The superstructure is to consist of one tier of 11 casemated guns of 12 or 18 tons. The diameter of the superstructure is reduced from 186 to 138 feet, thus relieving the outer ring from pressure, and distributing the weight more equally over the whole surfact of the concrete. In the course of the summer, under the new contract, above 8,000 tons weight of materials have been added at Hoo in the completion of the basement and the commencement of the gun floor, and no subsidence whatever has taken place. There seems therefore to be no reasonable doubt that the measures now adopted will prove successful, and it is proposed to complete Darnet on the same plan.

Progress of Hoo in the summer of 1868. Success of measures adopted.

Report.
Unforeseen difficulties in

164. A careful consideration of the circumstances stated above, and a close examination of the works, have led us to the following conclusions:—

First. That the difficulties occasioned by the loose and yielding nature of the soil were greater than the designers of the works had anticipated. At a very earl stage of the work the insufficiency of the concrete bed was discovered, and additional thickness and strength were given to it.

Failure of the Foundations.

site.

Second. The subsequent failure of the foundations may be attributed to the weight of the building being placed too near the outer edge of the concrete and to the alteration in the disposition of the magazines, by which the pressure on a portion of the outer ring was increased at the same time that the weight on the centre was removed thus the equilibrium was destroyed and an unequal settlement took place, causing the cracks in the masonry which have been noticed.

Remedies
applied have
been judicious.

Third. The measures adopted on the discovery of the cracks appear to us to have

arrested the tendency to unequal settlement that had caused those cracks.

Fourth. The death or absence of many of the officers charged with the superintendence of the works in their earlier stages has made it difficult to ascertain exact amount of subsidence that has taken place since the works were begun, but there reason to believe that since the remedial measures were completed the settlement has not been great.

We are therefore of opinion that if great care be taken in executing the works and SHEERNESS. maintaining during their progress, as far as practicable, an equal pressure on all of the foundation, there is little reason to apprehend any further failure of such a little probability of further as to interfere with the practical utility of the work, and the completion of the failure. on the proposed plan may therefore be proceeded with.

no do

ton, it

COMP

1 Jane

id sec.

cont

ature.

Weigh

quality

o equal

ting (

md the

the fe

der 15

teway

in a

floo ...

crete

ice L.

that to

,500 L

hat the

ce Com stories

SICT 24

bject of

ig then present

18 tons ing the

00 tons

and Car

1

187

e Ma

el.

165. We have also had under our consideration the probable power of resistance Offensive and these forts would oppose to an attack by heavily armed iron-clad ships, as well as defensive bilities. powers of offence. Although it may be doubted whether granite piers would afford same protection as iron walls, such as those now under consideration for other sea we are of opinion that in the position occupied by these forts, forming an inner line defence to the Medway, commanding a narrow winding channel easily protected by pedoes, they would in all probability be found sufficient to resist any attack that might made upon them, and that it is not necessary to incur the heavy additional expense heh the substitution of iron for granite would involve.

The number of guns to be mounted in each fort has been reduced from 25 to 11, Armament. their offensive power and the weight of metal thrown by them has been much inby the substitution of heavy rifled guns for the 68 and 110-pounders originally entemplated, and if 18-ton 10-inch guns are mounted in the embrasures bearing on the annel, it would be difficult for any ship to approach the forts without suffering such brage as would probably compel her to retire.

166. We are therefore of opinion that the fort should be completed as proposed, with Recommend slight modifications as may be necessary to adapt the internal arrangements for the completed. ply of ammunition and the service of the guns to the latest and most approved system.

The estimate for the completion of the Hoo Fort laid before us amounted to 26,3881. Estimate. this estimate we found that no margin was left for contingencies beyond two sums of for probable amount of extra work, and 436l., being 10 per cent. on the amount atimated for work not included in the contract. We think it would be imprudent to alculate on the contingencies not exceeding these two sums; at the same time, looking the amount of work already done, we consider that it will not be necessary to add the amount for unforeseen contingencies of 10 per cent. (usually charged) on the whole metract, and that an addition of 5 per cent. will be sufficient to meet any extra demands evisinte de at may arise.

In the case of Darnet, where the failures have been more serious, and less work ha

done, we think that the full amount of 10 per cent. should be added.

In 1862 the estimate for the Hoo Fort was 50,000l., and for Darnet 59,000l.; they both mained at the same amount till 1867, when the combined estimate for the two forts increased from 109,000l. to 128,000l. The estimated cost of the shields in 1867 was **23,000***l.*, making the total estimated cost of the works when completed 150,000*l*.00.20

The expenditure to the 30th June, 1868, at Hoo, was 36,8071.; the further sum wired 27,540l.; together amounting to 64,347l. The estimated cost of the shields is

18,9501., and the total cost of the work when completed 80,2971.

The expenditure on Darnet to the 30th June, 1868, amounted to 43,4851.; the further Fort Darnet. required to complete is 32,204l.; together amounting to 75,689l. The estimated of the shields is 15,950l., making the total cost of the work when completed 91,639l. total estimate for these works without shields will be 140,036l., with shields 171,936l., ing an excess on the estimate of 1867 for the works of 12,036l., and for shields of \$,9001.

d-Mante.

SUMMARY.—SEA DEFENCES.

167. The total cost of the Sea Defences of the Medway and Sheerness was estimated Estimate. 1867 at 355,000l., and 60,000l. for shields, or 415,000l. in all. The cost of the works completed, it is now estimated, would amount to 375,713l., and 93,650l. for shields, the total cost 469,363l., or 54,363l. in excess; of this amount 33,650l., it will be is due to the increased cost of the shields.

and the confidence of the conf

LAND FRONT OF SHEERNESS.

QUEENBOROUGH LINES.

QUEENBOROUGH AND CHENEY BATTERIES.

170

In]

150,0001

the w

314,0

works W

ded fo

Oceenbe

49,650

not of t

land, 6

The

the p the P

Description of

168. The Queenborough Lines consist of a rampart having a command of 10 feet of the country in front, with a wet ditch 75 feet wide at top, and 6 feet below the ground le The lines run across the Minster Marshes, which intervene between the town of Sheen and the high ground between the towns of Queenborough and Minster. The ditch for a straight line, and the rampart towards the centre is broken into two flanks for the guns each. The marshes are about 2 feet below high water mark, and are intersection by a network of ditches and drains which would render it quite impassable if core with even a few inches of water, which might be done by cutting through the sea or reembankments, while the line of rampart will act as a dam to prevent the extension of the inundation to Mile Town and Sheerness.

Armannent Subsidence.

Inundation.

During and subsequent to the construction of the lines, a subsidence of the strate on which the rampart rested, appears to have gone on, being apparent in the unequality settlement of two expense magazines, not, however, to an important degree.

Towers.

At each extremity of the line it was intended to construct a tower for the recept of a two-gun turret. These towers would strengthen the weak points of the viz., their flanks, and will co-operate with the works already described, in the defence the Medway in an harshamen of Blacks and not take nothing to protocont on a

Recommend the Forts to be .batefrage Alternative

research visit an another the 169. An alternative plan for the substitution of three guns mounted on Captain Moncrieff's system, for each two-gun turret, has been laid before us.

Plan. clamined Remarks.

In the case of these batteries, at either flank of the Queenborough Lines, it is essential that the guns should be capable of traversing, in order that they may be real as occasion may require either to flank the lines on the land side, or the beach, or to to seaward, that the necessity of a turret has always been recognised, and the design provide for mounting no other guns than those in turrets. The turrets, therefore, for an integral part of the defence, and are not mere additions, as at Garrison Point, the Breakwater Fort, and elsewhere, which may be added or not, as thought desirable to existing batteries. Their approximate cost has, therefore, been included in the mates, although no design has yet been decided upon for their construction.

The greater simplicity of construction, and economy, point to this as an advantage of

position for the application of the Moncrieff system.

i iul iliamida ili There has been expended at the Queenborough Lines, up to the 30th June, 1800. 18,5861., and a further sum of 3201. is required to complete, making a total estimated conof 18,906l.

The batteries at Cheney and Queenborough have not yet been commenced.

Queenborough Battery, if constructed for the reception of a two-gun turret, will constructed for the reception of a two-gun turret, will construct the reception of a two-gun turret. 10,853l., exclusive of a probable further amount of 20,000l. for the iron turret, raising total, when complete, to 30,8531. If the adoption of Captain Moncrieff's carriage decided upon, the cost of completing the three-gun battery will be 14,8771.

For Cheney Rock Battery the estimates will stand as follows: \mathcal{L} i si shimis in i

Estimate for completion, excepting turret 10,528 Add probable cost of turret 20,000 Total estimated cost, with two-gun turret ... 30,528 Estimated cost of work completed for three guns on Moncrieff carriages 13,826

ialor and

40,000

The estimated cost of this group of works in the Schedule of 1867

The present estimates, if the batteries are prepared for turrets, but exclusive of the cost of the turrets, is 40,2871.; with turrets the amount will be 80,2871.

If completed for Moncrieff gun carriages, the total cost will be 47,6091.

Estimate.

COLK

I la sabil

Morius estro W

170. The estimate of the Defence Commissioners for the works recommended by them the protection of Sheerness and the Medway amounted to 450,000l., including 50,000l. the purchase of land.

In 1860 the Government, by omitting the Grain Spit Fort, reduced this estimate to

10 feet cound les

Sheer

ilitch fra

is for the

inters

if core

ea or m

Sion of

ne str

e une

recept

the E

lefene

n Car

, it is a

y be or to te e desiore, f

oint, L

irable ...

the each

ntag

ne, I ated com

加加 sine

TILTER

The expenditure on land has amounted to 62,7141. In 1862, after separating the cost the works from that of the land, the estimates for the works amounted in the aggregate 314,000 l., and, adding the cost of the land, to 375,726 l. In 1864, the estimate for the was increased to 329,000l., and in 1867 again increased to 395,000l., with 80,000l. for shields—making a total estimate of 475,0001.

The estimate now amounts to 416,000l. for the works, 40,000l. for the turrets for enborough and Cheney Batteries, and 93,650l. for shields—making a total of 6501. Should the Moncrieff gun-pits be adopted for the batteries named, the of the works will amount to 432,6081. and with shields to 526,2581.

The defence of the Medway and Sheerness, including the cost of the land, will ment to 612,364l., or above 150,000l. beyond the estimate of the Commissioners. This rease appears to be due to the great cost of the foundations, a) er amount paid for the rise in the price of labour and materials, and the adoption of costly iron alelds. other, course was on a mit to complete the works in progress

additional strength of many be considered neglessing to reader them were

decised, should be consict one and that in addition a new work should

at 2. The Castle, or the Past or Height, with a small batter of the

The addisons and afterdien authorized and appear, a by the

1. The midition of an entermant of the included.
2. The completion of the common limiters and

Redding, and find addition of a bartism in the parter culted the term de Hornodellang ine Droje Perlands and constructing lines hat a 5. Constructing the South Land but South Thomaster

W. Remodalling the East Fruit of the Cartle Heights, had

172. We are all particular of the property of the second state of

name and the state of the state

seem been part of the charge agreed the trust and from him or out of the Annial Estimates, or oil the Setrees ha to be benefice

when their guidows to the all an about you A. T.

a. The chargest one is an approper to the of the back both and

work and Archard quell and I will but much that a part of the Art. The same and the Art. I work with the same are the town the confidence of the same are the confidence of the same are the confidence of the con

the hill overlooking the the in

below it, called Child to the Pattern

le hersioner o professo pi altrov edl'

carried oil or in mogrees are-

They therefore recommended their plays attibution, which seem

Recommendations of Royal Commission. 171. When the Royal Commission was appointed in 1859, certain improvements in the very imperfect fortifications at Dover had already been sanctioned by Parliament and commenced.

The Commissioners in their Report stated that the questions that arise at Dover were in some respects dissimilar from those that had been discussed in treating of other places. They considered that "it is in fact the only place in England which partakes

of the nature of a strategical fortress or intrenched camp in its primary object."

"The objection" (referred to in the opening part of their Report) "to the construction of fortifications purely for strategical purposes applies, therefore, in some respects to Dover; and if there were no works of defence or military establishments there already," it appeared to the Commissioners "that it would become a question whether that place should or should not be fortified." Weighing the reasons for fortifying it, and bearing in mind the extensive, though imperfect works of fortification already existing at Dover, and the improvements already sanctioned by Parliament, they were of opinion "that no other course was open but to complete the works in progress, and give them such additional strength as may be considered necessary to render them secure."

They therefore recommended that the plans authorized, which appeared to be well-devised, should be carried out, and that in addition a new work should be constructed on

the hill overlooking the Castle.

The works in existence consisted of-

Works existing in 1859.

Loan for De-

fences.

1. A citadel and a small fort called the Drop Redoubt, on the Western Heights above the town, partly connected by lines left unfinished; and an old fort called Archeliffe Fort, close to the shore below the Citadel, and also connected with it by a line.

2. The Castle, on the Eastern Heights, with a small battery at the foot of the cliff

below it, called Guildford Battery.

The additions and alterations authorized and approved by the Commission, and since

works carried out or in progress, are—
gress under 1 The addition of an outs

1. The addition of an outwork to the West of the Citadel.

2. The completion of the casemated officers' quarters, and sundry smaller works in the Citadel.

3. The completion, in an approved form, of the lines between the Citadel and Drop Redoubt, and the addition of a bastion in the centre, called the North Centre Bastion.

4. Re-modelling the Drop Redoubt, and constructing lines to the castward of it.

5. Constructing the South Lines and South Entrance, with barracks on the South Front.

6. Re-modelling the East Front of the Castle Heights, and constructing casemates for 72 men.

7. A new work on the hill overlooking the Castle.

GENERAL REPORT.

172. We are of opinion that the works generally have been well constructed as regards permanency and stability, that the slight failures which have occurred are not more in number, or greater in extent than might have been reasonably anticipated,

and that these failures have been satisfactorily remedied.

That they have been well and skilfully constructed with reference to arrangements for the service of the guns for which they were designed, but that for the requirements of a modern armament the re-modelled works generally, though containing sufficient storage for powder are insufficiently provided with expense magazines and artillery store accommodation. In accordance with the system adopted generally for the land defences, it is not intended to provide racers for the guns, or cut the embrasures until the necessity for them arises. The works have been sufficiently advanced for a peace establishment, and any further expenditure required to complete them or to supply the deficiencies would not form part of the charge against the Loan, and may be left to be provided out of the Annual Estimates, or till the fortress has to be mantled at a time of expected attack.

The batteries on the sea front have been constructed for guns of less power than those which at the present time are alone considered adequate to contend with shipping, and if they are to be re-armed will require to be re-modelled.

Resistance.

173. The resisting power of these works must be considered with reference rather Powers of to any attempt that might be made by an enemy to obtain possession of the strong ground commanding the harbour and roadstead than to an attack from the sea, from which indeed in most of them their height above the water affords sufficient protection, and with reference to the resistance which they would be capable of offering to such an attempt, we are of opinion that when the works have been completed and mantled, the defences newly-constructed as additions to those previously existing will have rendered Dover so strong that, if properly armed and adequately garrisoned, it ought to be capable of sustaining a lengthened siege requiring the development of very powerful means of attack, and that until taken it would effectually deny the use of the harbour and roadstead to an enemy, though it could not prevent injury to the town and shipping by a bombardment from the sea.

Some protection against such a bombardment would have been afforded by the 16 heavy guns intended to be mounted in Archelisse Fort and Guildford Battery behind iron shields, for which provision was made in the Estimates and Schedule of 1867. These shields are omitted from the estimates now submitted to us, and we are informed t guns mounted on the Moncrieff principle will be substituted for them, and the cost .. adapting the batteries to them will be provided for in future Annual Estimates. We have only to observe that we consider it essential that some heavy guns should be mounted on the sea front, as without them the fortress will be unable to afford any protection to the town or harbour from bombardment or insult, even by a single

armour-clad ship.

In case of attack by land, the fortress would be much strengthened by the addition of a continuous line connecting the Eastern and Western Heights; but as the formation of such a line would cause the destruction of much valuable property, and be attended with a very heavy expense, we are of opinion that no step should be taken beyond the preparation of a well matured plan, to be carried into execution without delay when the emergency arose.

WESTERN OUTWORK.

174. This work is for land defence; it has casemated accommodation for three officers and 181 men, and is intended for an armament of 27 guns on the terreplein, a... 14 in its caponnières and casemates.

WESTERN

During some severe weather in 1866, the counterscarp wall of the South Cut gave Report. way; it had been constructed in rubble chalk, with brick and flint facing, built in stone lime mortar; it was replaced by a Portland cement concrete wall, at a cost of 6221. other respects the work appears to have been well and skilfully constructed with reference to its stability and permanency.

The expense magazine and artillery store accommodation is scarcely sufficient for the number of guns it is intended to mount. In other respects the construction is adapted to meet the requirements of a modern armament.

The total cost of this work was 86,1431., of which 62,4191. was paid out of the Loan Cost.

for Defences.

THE CITADEL.

175. The works performed in the Citadel were limited to the completion of the officers' casemated barrack, deepening ditches, heightening escarps, forming a glacis, constructing galleries and bridges of communication, &c.

CITADEL

There was a slight failure in an escarp wall after the severe weather of 1866, which Report. was remedied; the work appears to have been well and skilfully constructed with reference to permanency and stability.

There is a deficiency of expense magazine and store accommodation; in other respects the construction is adapted to meet the requirements of a modern armament for

The total cost of the new works in the Citadel has been 61,4861., of which 34,5601. Cost. has been charged to the Loan for Defences.

lxxxvi

DOVER.

NORTH CENTRE BASTION AND NORTH ENTRANCE.

NORTH CENTRE BASTION AND NORTH ENTRANCE.

176. The North Centre Bastion was designed as a flanking work to the long line between the Drop Redoubt and the Citadel. It is intended to mount 15 guns on terreplein, and six guns in flanking casemates.

The works at the north entrance consist of an advanced ditch and glacis, with They were commenced in March 1860, and completed in

February 1864.

In 1866 it was found that the escarp wall of the North-East Bastion was being thrust Report. forward. Remedial measures were at once taken which, at a cost of 1,366l., saved the The work has since been completed; no fall, rendering it unnecessary to take it down. further movement of the wall has taken place, and it now appears to be perfectly secure.

The works are well and skilfully constructed with reference to permanency and

stability.

Their total cost amounted to 52,2511., of which 38,0171. were charged to the Loan for Defences.

DROP REDOUBT AND EAST LINES.

DROP REDOUBT EAST LINES.

177. The new works here consist of four caponnières at the angles, bombproof quarters for the officers, a ditch and lines connecting the Redoubt with the Drop Battery, and a magazine for the latter. They were commenced in October 1859, and completed in February 1862.

Report.

Cost.

The works have been well and skilfully constructed, with reference to permanency and stability. They are constructed for 17 guns on terreplein, and 15 in caponnières.

The magazine is not sufficiently protected from direct fire.

One face of the battery bears on the sea, and might take part in the defence of the To enable it to do so with effect, heavier guns than those for which place against ships. it was designed would be necessary; and should it be determined to re-arm it, considerable alterations would be required in the battery, as well as additional magazine The new work is otherwise well adapted to its object.

Cost.

The total expenditure on alterations and additions amounted to 37,5771., of which 13,2761. were charged to the Loan for Defences.

SOUTH FRONT BARRACK, SOUTH ENTRANCE, AND LINES.

SOUTH FRONT BARRACK, South ENTRANCE, AND LINES.

178. These works comprise a casemated barrack for the wing of a regiment; scarps and ditches to the South and South-West Lines, with gun casemate and guard-rooms at the entrance.

Report.

They were commenced in October 1861, and completed in June 1863. These lines have been designed chiefly for land defence, and for that purpose the works as now constructed are, with the exception of insufficient expense magazine and

store accommodation, suited to the requirements of a modern armament.

They are intended to mount 18 guns on terreplein, and 12 in casemates, with barrack accommodation for 14 officers and 436 men. In some of the positions the guns would bear on ships approaching the harbour, and heavier guns than those now provided would be required to act with effect against them; and a revision of the armament would make considerable alterations necessary, both in the works and in the magazine accommodation.

Cost.

The total cost of the alterations and additions amounted to 54,5201., of which 48,4251. were paid out of the Loan for Defences.

SUMMARY.

179. The estimate in the Schedule of 1862 for the works on the Western Heights amounted to 149,000l., which was increased to 191,000l.

The total expenditure on the Western Heights has been:-

		Loan.	Total.
	£	£	£
	24,301	13,276	37,577
		38,017	52,251
		62,419	86,143
	6,095	48,425	$54,\!520$
٠.	26,926	34,560	61,486
	95,280	196,697	291,977
		Annual Estimates. £ 24,301 14,234 23,724 26,926 26,926	$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$

CASTLE HEIGHTS.

DOVER.

CASTLE.

180. The only sum expended out of the Loan on the Castle Heights amounted to 6,5831, for providing casemated barracks for 72 men under the East Front Ramparts. The work has been well done, and calls for no remark.

CASTLE HILL FORT.

181. This is the only new work at Dover, and wholly charged to the Loan for Castle Hill Defences.

It occupies a site about 400 feet above mean tide level, on the same ridge as the Castle, and 700 yards distant from it. The ditches are 35 feet in width at bottom, Design. flanked by one double and three single caponnières, all of two tiers. The gorge ditch forms a re-entering angle with casemated flanks for guns and musketry. The scarps and counterscarps are in chalk, protected by a facing of concrete and flint work, and well There is a chemin des rondes, as well as a covered way. The average height of the crest of the parapet is 434 feet. 29 guns can be mounted on the ramparts, of which six will be in haxo casemates; at the right of the gorge, two guns on the parade level will flank the ditch, connecting the East Wing Battery with the main work; 26 smaller pieces will be placed in the caponnières and flanking batteries.

In rear of the flanks of the work, and about 300 yards distant from it, are the East and West Wing Batteries, for five and four guns respectively, with the requisite magazine accommodation. These batteries are secured independently by ditches, and are connected

by lines with the main work.

There are hombproof casemates under the main ramparts of the fort for seven officers and 270 men, and the aggregate capacity of the magazines is for 3,672 barrels of powder.

This work was commenced in June 1861, under a contract for the erection of the Report. casemated barracks; it is now being completed by military labour, and is well and

skilfully constructed, with reference to permanency and stability.

There have been some slight failures, requiring an outlay of 7701. in repairs; a more serious outlay was caused by the occurrence of large clay "potholes," and of a want of compactness in the chalk, making it necessary, in places, to revet both scarps and counterscarps with concrete, at an additional cost of 11,807l.

All the arrangements for the service of the guns, for the supply of ammunition, and

for stores, are good.

The estimate for this work in the Schedule of 1862 was 90,000l. In 1863 it was Estimate.

reduced to 80,0001, and subsequently merged in the general estimate for Dover.

The expenditure on the work, to the 30th June, amounted to 77,716l; and a further sum of 10,337l. will be required to complete it, making the total cost of the work 88,053l.

GENERAL SUMMARY.

182. The cost of the works at Dover was estimated by the Commissioners at 165,000l. for works in progress, and 170,000l. for the new works recommended by them. Of this total of 335,000l., 80,000l. were voted in the Annual Estimates for 1860-1, leaving 255,000l. to be provided out of the Loan. The expenditure on the Annual Votes prior to the Loan amounted to 95,2801.

The expenditure on the land has amounted to 1,141l.

The estimate for the various works under the Loan in the Schedule of 1862 amounted to 249,000l.; in 1863 this amount was increased to 278,000l, and in 1867 to 285,000l. It was also at that time, as we have stated, proposed to provide shields for Archeliffe and Guildford Batteries, estimated to cost 16,000l.—making a total estimate of 301,000l.

It is now intended that any expenditure on the re-modelling of these batteries should be defrayed from the Annual Votes, and no provision for them is included in the The expenditure under the Loan is now estimated at 291,3331, and the total cost of the re-modelled and new works, including the purchase of land, will amount to

387,7541.

CORK.

CORK.

183. In the Report of the Royal Commission it was recommended that the defences of Forts Carlisle and Camden should be re-modelled, and a sufficient space enclosed to admit of an extension of the sea batteries on the harbour face so as to afford a renew fire on ships passing up the channel, and that more guns should be brought to bear the approach to the harbour; and that the existing works on Spike Island should completed, and additional guns mounted on the southern face bearing on the harbour

They further recommended the occupation of Cork Beg by a small work re-modelling of an old battery under the hospital at Queenstown, and the construcof a small open battery on White Point.

These last three works have not been included in the Schedules of the Acts for

Loan Defences.

The forts at Spike Island, Carlisle, and Camden, when completed, armed, as adequately manned, will, if combined with submarine defences, fully provide for the security of Cork Harbour against an attack by naval means alone.

SPIKE ISLAND.

SPIKE ISLAND. moreland.

184. Fort Westmoreland, a work already existing on Spike Island, was adopted by Completion of Defence Commissioners, who recommended that it should be completed and prepared to an increased armament. The amount estimated as necessary for this purpose, based as the work being entirely done by convict labour, was 10,000%, and the expenditure up a 1864 amounted to 2,0001. 4 74 55

Batteries. Present De-

In June 1864, a plan was approved for preparing the work for an armament of guns, 18 bearing on the entrance, and 12 on the harbour. That plan has now bear revised, to adapt it for a heavier armament, and 16 guns behind shields or on Money carriages are to take the place of the 30 originally intended. The traverses magazines occupy the places originally designed for them.

Up to 1867, the work was carried on by convict labour, but in the course of the year the whole of the convicts were transferred to the Admiralty, and the work practically suspended till February 1868, when the revised plans were taken in hand

military labour, the number of men employed being very small.

Report. Character of Work.

No failures have occurred, the work already done is good, and the design seems to be well adapted to secure permanency and stability, as well as to offer resistance to attack that may be made upon it. No provision is made for arming the curtain between Nos. 2 and 3 Bastions, bearing directly on the entrance of the harbour. Four addition heavy guns in that position would materially increase the offensive power of the against ships attempting to force an entrance, and in our opinion the work should be completed as to admit of this curtain being armed. The arrangements for the service the guns are satisfactory.

Service of

Estimate.

The estimate for the work was, as we have said, based on the employment of conlabour, and will be quite inadequate to meet the expense of completing it by military civil labour. The amount already expended is 4,618l., and the further sum required complete it amounts to 12,6951., making a total of 17,3131.

The cost of the shields is estimated at 24,000l., making the total cost of the 41,3131. The cost of adapting the alternative plan for mounting the guns on Moncard carriages is estimated at 5,764l., and the total cost of the work so completed were amount to 23,0771.

CARLISLE FORT.

CARLISLE FORT. Land De-

185. The first work begun under the Loan was Carlisle Fort.

The land defences consist of a line of rampart enclosing the sites of the batteries with a ditch 40 feet wide and 30 feet deep, cut in the natural rock, and first by concerning the sites of by caponnières, and casemates in the escarp; there is also a covered way. point of the rampart is 264 feet above the sea. The designs were made in 1860.

contract grapet. ecame the banl

War De Th the Con ill for round Keep. of 16 g

60 to 1 two No for suc F

being 1 comme Admir emplo; the ba

desigi give 1 design would as it mend side

tion

of a obta mad 30th inch shie for :

> befo tota

no ple WB

be 18 lal

sh

CORK.

The works were begun in Avenue 1981. To Ellich, and formation of the The works were begun in August 1861. In February 1863 the contractors bankrupt, and the work was carried on by persons employed by the trustees of bankrupts, and in September of that year they were relieved from the task by the

The further works which have been proposed to carry out the recommendations of Commissioners may be thus described :—The original fort, with slight modifications, form the Keep; and Rupert's Tower, reduced in height, will be utilized to cover the Keeps. round on the flank and rear of the Southern Battery, which cannot be seen from the The Centre and Southern Lower Batteries will be completed for the reception Sea Batteries. 16 guns behind shields, or on Moncrieff's carriages, disposed in groups varying from

the 1

a reve

to bear

should

vork:

USLITE

ts for a

med,

for the

d by ared 5

oased an

re up la

nt of 🔀

ow b

Oncres

ses and

of tass

rk #

and be

CES S to and

etweek

itiens

C FIS

bes

Tree of

CETE

to 190 feet above mean tide level. No plan has been proposed for re-modelling the Northern Lower Batteries, constructed previous to the Loan for 11 guns, and no sum such re-modelling has been included in the estimates before us.

From 1864 to 1867 the works were carried on slowly by convict labour, 180 men Progress. being the largest number employed. In October 1867, a party of soldiers of the Line commenced work, and in December the whole of the convicts were transferred to the Idmiralty works at Spike Island; from that time military and civil labour alone have been imployed. Up to the present time nothing has been done beyond excavating the sites of the batteries and communications and building the magazines.

The work, as far as it has gone, has been well and solidly constructed. The design laid before us appears well adapted to secure permanency and solidity, and to Character of we to the work the power of resistance required in this important position. In the Work. would cost 1,300%, and this expenditure appears to us to be unnecessary, except so far s it may be required to provide against the encroachment of the sea, and we recommend that it should be confined to that object. The entrance to the fort on the land ide is carried in nearly a straight line through the defences, and requires some modification or protection.

The arrangements for the magazines and for the service of the guns are good.

In the various schedules, the estimated cost of this work, based on the employment Estimate. a considerable amount of convict labour, was 79,0001.; convict labour cannot now be ebtained, and although in the modification of the plans considerable reductions have been made, that sum will be quite inadequate to its completion. The expenditure incurred to 30th June, 1868, amounted to 27,6271., and the further sum required to complete, including liabilities, amounts to 59,8721., making a total of 87,4991. The cost of the shields is estimated at 24,000l., making a total cost of 111,499l. The alternative plan for substituting the Moncrieff system for the 16 guns protected by shields has been laid before us. The cost of adapting the work for this alteration would be 6,5561., and the total cost of the work so completed would be 94,055l.

FORT CAMDEN.

186. The new land front, consisting of a ditch and rampart similar to those at Carlisle, FORT CAMDEN. begun in February 1862, under a contract for building casemated barracks on the Land Deborth flank and making a road to Crosshaven; after much delay this contract was com- fences. pleted in September 1864. In February 1865 a second contract, on a schedule of prices, as entered into for the completion of the land front, and whatever other work might be ordered. The work under this contract was not satisfactorily done, and in February 1867 the contract was wound up, and the work has since been carried on by military

The project for completion has now been considerably modified. The land front is present maltered, except in very slight details. The lower battery, adapted for 10 guns behind Design. hields, or eight Moncrieff guns, will extend along the sea front, and include the site now Defences. occupied by the old battery; above it two batteries en burbette for three guns each are Sea Batteries. designed on each side of the existing officers' quarters, at a height of 170 feet above the sea. To secure the position against an enemy who might have made good a landing Defensive enclosure on sea below, a scarp with a slight ditch will be cut in the rocky slope between the Upper and side. Lower Batteries; this obstacle, which we consider will afford sufficient protection, has been substituted at our suggestion for the more expensive proposal of a ditch 20 feet deep, shown on the original plan. It has also been proposed to remove the present officers' quarters to another position, and to add another three-gun battery on their site. The of this would amount to 8,700l., but it is not now intended to propose this additional expenditure.

Report.

Service of

Report. Character of Work.

Service of Guns. Estimate.

. Batteries.

The work already done is solid, and no failures have occurred; and the design to before us seems well adapted to secure permanency and stability, and to give the new sary power of resistance. It will be necessary to make provision for raising water the spring at the lower battery to the level of the upper parade, or for otherwise obtain a supply. The amount estimated for this purpose will probably be found sufficient arrangements for the magazines, and for the service of the guns, are satisfactory estimated cost of this work in all the schedules is 70,000l. The expenditure up to 30th June amounted to 32,334l., and the further sum required to complete, is estimated at 35,897l., making a total of 68,231l.

The cost of the shields is now estimated at 15,000l., and the total cost of the at 83,2311. The alternative plan for substituting eight guns on Moncrieff carriages 10 guns behind shields has been laid before us; the cost of adapting the work to system would be 2,6961., and the total cost of the work so completed would amount serger 70,9271. Bodef teirme ver vool on before sweet see realing of Contract

result in major y hours of the later two two and party of soldiers of the Line with major y and the Line with major to the later that the later of the later that the later of the later than the later of t GENERAL SUMMARY. her gong, has been well and solidly constructed. The

Report. Estimate.

187. The cost of the works for the defence of Cork Harbour, recommended by the Defence Commissioners, was estimated by them at 120,000l., including the purch of land, and this amount was adopted by the Government in the Parliamentary Paper 1860, No. 448. The estimate in the Schedule of 1862 amounted in the aggregate 159,000l., exclusive of land. The cost of the land amounted to 3,160l. In 180 30,0001. was added to this sum as the estimated cost of the shields required, making total cost of 189,000l. The estimated cost of the works, when completed is 173,043l., with 63,000l. for shields, making a total of 236,043l. If completed for the Moncrieff system, the total cost will amount to 188,0591. The increased cost of the works beyond the original estimate is to be attributed to the withdrawal of convict labor from Spike Island and Fort Carlisle. The excess which would thus be caused on the forts, if completed for shields, will be more than covered if the Moncrieff system adopted. I was between our constitutions will be a few and a fine of the company Colores or heringes were watered but nearly to the for hereally specific

odi la le ... 1009-78 ft. lebot a escisione y 73 etc. le l'accese abbilitati nelg ovilage the 30 Plantia and Paragraph of the Angel Fill and the Angel Fill and the Angel Fill and the State of the Angel Fill and the Angel Fi

to the Alexander of the court of the bound of the state o

out bon . I st. od. binow noisenesse the for strome dr maises by Te seek at the

The new less are a consistent and a defend that they consider and the less than the less than the control of the control of they constructed the control of the control of

The first control of the control of

mode to the second of the seco

is notificial sinif exogory of habit, in the a son et si and a 100% of the continues binds and

the said has new as a low odd to have

direct power

18

which

arther

ill be

claims ebserve

a very

18 50,000

to 165,

to 194,

total e

Inciden

the au

reducti

meast Comn embo

> neces expec and ance

absol has l of th MCTO the ;

> will ded: bure BON bee

design late e the neces water from se obtainir icient. re up to t is estimated

of the work triages f ork to the amount to

led by purches y Paper regate to In 1867 making d, is now d for the ost of the ict labor d on the

ystem b

LANDS AND INCIDENTAL EXPENSES.

188. The estimate in the Schedule of 1862 for the purchase of land was 1,030,0001. which amount it remained until 1865, when it was increased to 1,080,000l. It was arther increased in 1867 to 1,115,000l., but according to the estimates now before us ill be reduced to 1,102,0331. This reduction is stated to be due to the outstanding chims in 1867, having been settled for a less sum than then expected. It is to be observed that this large expenditure is not unproductive, but has been stated as yielding s very considerable revenue.

189. In the Schedule of 1862 the item for Incidental Expenses was estimated at 50.000; this was increased in 1863 to 120,000l., in 1865 to 140,000l., and again in 1867. 165,000l. According to the estimates now before us this estimate has been increased 194,8351., showing an increase of 29,8351. This estimate, however, does not show the total expenditure on this item, which is mainly for the payment of the staff and other incidental expenses of a like nature connected with the works under the Loan, as under the authority of the Treasury, this expenditure, as well as that on lands, is subject to reduction by the amount received from the sale of timber, rents, and certain other credits.

INCIDENTAL EXPENSES.

LANDS

a deption of

. CIO 13.7 st

dequired mennant.

SUMMARY.

SUMMARY

190. WE have now gone in detail through the whole of the works on which we are conclusion. directed to report, and we have in each case stated our opinion of their construction and power, and it now only remains for us shortly to sum up the results of our enquiry.

We have stated the circumstances under which the works were commenced, and the Circumstances measures that were taken for carrying into effect the recommendations of the Defence under which the works Commissioners, so far as they were adopted by the Government, and as they were were comembodied for the first time in a detailed estimate in the Schedule of the Act of 1862.

191. Bearing those circumstances in mind we are of opinion— 1st. That the works have been constructed with a due regard to the conditions Permanency. becessary to secure their stability and permanency; and although it could not be expected that works of such magnitude could be carried on without occasional failures mistakes, those failures and mistakes have been much fewer and of less importece than might have been anticipated.

Stability and

192.—2nd. That many costly changes from the original designs were rendered Costlychanges blutely necessary by the great advance in the power of rifled artillery; that great skill in designs. been shown in adapting the original designs of the works to the altered circumstances the times; that the arrangements for the service of the guns are good; and that the case of resisting power in the works has kept pace with the increase of the power of Resisting the guns.

193.—3rd. The increase of cost has been very great; by the Table at page x. it Increased cost. be seen that the estimate of 1862 amounted to 6,860,000l., from which must be ucted the sum of 670,000l. for works since omitted, leaving 6,190,000l. The expendication of Estimate of as now estimated will be 7,951,437l., showing an excess of 1,761,437l. on the works in progress. The amount under the Loan sanctioned by Parliament in 1862 having 1862 and 6,860,000l., the increased demand will now be 1,091,437l.; part of this increase is Increase since 1867. to the additional strength proposed to be given to iron structures since 1867.

The increase since 1862 is not wholly due to the changes in the works alluded to, Rise in wages ortion of it is to be attributed to a considerable rise in wages and in the cost of materials. erials that took place in the earlier part of the interval.

Alternative plans.

194.—4th. It is to be observed that in the Schedule attached to our Report estimates we have adopted are for the plans for the expensive iron structures and no the alternative plans that have been laid before us. We have thought it right to the alternative plans that have been take solution of the alternative plans is dependent upon this course since in most cases the adoption of the alternative plans is dependent upon this course since in most cases the adoption of the alternative plans is dependent upon the heavier guns. Without success of the application of the Moncrieff system to the heavier guns. Without consuccess of the application of the Moncrieff system to the heavier guns. Without consuccess of the application of the Moncrieff system to the heavier guns. any doubt on that ultimate success we felt that it would not be right to assume any doubt on that ultimate success we felt that it would not be right to assume it is the event of its failure would be certain, and to adopt estimates which, in the event of its failure, would be

Saving by adoption of Moncrieff system.

By a reference to Table viii. in the Appendix it will be seen that the consequent on its adoption is estimated at 194,1591., and thus the amount required from the Loan would be reduced to 7,757,2781.; against this saving must be put some increased of the cost of the armament arising from the increased cost of the carriages. reliable data can yet be given for comparing the cost of these carriages with others may be adopted; we do not therefore attempt to fix any sum as the amount increased cost under this head.

Amount expended under the Loan.

195 .- 5th. The sum expended under the Loan to the 30th June last amounted to 3,878,970l. for works, and 1,239,868l. for land and incidental expenses, making a total of 5,118,8381. The total amount required to complete the works, is now estimated Further sum The excess on the estimate of the Act of 1867 will be 481,4371. 2,832,599*l*. required.

Adequacy of Estimates.

196.—6th. Lastly we believe that the estimates laid before us have been most care fully prepared, and that they will be found adequate to complete the works in accordance with the designs on which they are formed.

FRED. WM. GREY, Admiral, Président.

andsofenob 1215 and 1 app. 100 app. 100 app. 100 a

C. DICKSON, Major-General.

market with the ward over any morning that the examination thile while the real of the second of the se the are not been presented in the second of the second

J. L. A. SIMMONS, Major-General.

har years in the state of the s

H. D. HARNESS, Colonel, R.E.

T. ELWYN, Colonel, R.A.

JOHN HAWKSHAW, C.E., F.R.S.

J. C. ARDAGH, Lieut. R.E. Secretary.

> 109, VICTORIA STREET, 28th April, 1939.

APPENDIX No. VIII.

LOAN FOR DEFENCES.

RETURN showing the Works in which it is proposed to adopt the Moncrieff Gun Carriage system; the Armament, nature of Defence for the Guns, and Cost of

The estimated cost included for Turrets. Should the Thames Forts structed according to dus further saving of 48,2711. The estimated cost includes for Turrets. REMARKS. effected. Ехесова. 2,700 3,090 1,416 6,068 4,968 2,070 5,886 29,598 Designs as previously approved, and as proposed to be modified according to Moncrieff's System. Saving. £ 6,276 28,163 51,698 47,884 38,122 31,952 16,976 16,702 18,236 17,444 12,304 254,159† 60,000 283,757 194,159 : Saying by Moncrieff's System ... For-comparison with the Schedule of the Report, deduct for turrets at Hurst Castle, not included therein ... Design, as modified, for the introduction of Captain Moncrieff's £ 23,688 47,716 47,716 35,414 76,966 63,524 79,683 80,601 163,179 124,815 115,753 120,600 11,877 13,826 23,077 94,055 70,927 35,134 Total Cost. 1,401,411 . of a:hpting · Work.. 2,821 6,862 8,302 8,303 3,090 1,416 6,068 4,968 5,886 3,400 4,024 3,298 5,764 6,556 2,696 : Batteries Gun Carriages. without Shields, :00 ::%:= : 9 Saving on Works connnerated in the Schodule of the Report Granite Casemates with Shields. :: Armament. Total, 382. Qusernates. Iron 28 Monerieff's Gun 12 10 10 10 10 15 15 15 including Turrets Estimated 209,271 32,711 73,876 62,108 73,615 75,636 £ 28,964 75,879 211,063 162,937 1147,705 1114,714 31,734 30,853 30,628 41,813 111,499 83,231 and . Shields. 1,657,640* Cost Work as Proposed to be Executed previous to Captain Meyerieff's Invention. 23 (6 in turrets) ... | 20 | ... | 10 | ... | 17 | 75 444 Open Batteries without Shields. 15 ::* 138 10 in turrets. Open Butteries with Shields. a Turret. a Turret. 16 16 10 Armament, 69 Total, 407. Casemates Granite Guns in Shields. with 122 Jusemates. Iron 89 • NAMES OF WORK. Puckpool (30 Mortars) Southsea ... Hurst (3 Turrets) Popton East Weir ... Conl-House Fort Chiffe End ... Sandown Fort Druke's Island Grain Battery Queenborough Shormmend .. Cheney .. Spike Island Grain Fort ... Hubberstone Camiden Carlisle Cliffe

* This sum includes 100,000f. for turrets at Hurst Castle, Queenborough, and Cheney, which have not yet been sanctioned -W. F. D. J. † From this saving must be deducted the extra cost of the Monerielf earninges.

WM. F. DRUMMOND JERVOJS, 15th March, 1869.

APPENDIX No. VII.

ARMAMENT RETURN.

the number of Heavy Rifled Guns required for the Armament of Sea Batteries, erected, or in course of erection, under the "Loan for Defences."

Note.—A portion has already been supplied and mounted.

1. Horse Sand Fort	Description of Gun.			
2. No Man's Land Fort 3. Spit Bank Fort 4. St. Helen's Fort 5. Puckpool Battery 7. Gilkicker Battery 8. Southsea Batteries 9. Hurst Castle (Plan A) 12. Needles Battery 13. Hatherwood Battery 14. Warden Point Battery 15. Cliff End Batteries 20. Sandown Fort 36. Picklecombe Battery 38. Mount Edgecumbe Battery 39. Drake's Island Batteries 61. Fort Stamford 65. Stack Rock Fort 66. South Hook Battery 67. Hubberstone Battery 69. Chapel Bay Battery 71. St. Catherine's Fort 72. Proud Giltar Battery 73. East Moor Battery 74. Trewent Battery 75. Freshwater West Battery 76. Freshwater West Battery 77. East Weir Batteries 79. Portland Breakwater Fort (Plan A) 80. Nothe Fort 80. Nothe Fort 81. Coal House Fort (Plan A) 82. Cliffe Fort (Plan A) 83. Shornmead Fort (Plan A) 84. Slough Fort 85. Grain Fort 86. Grain Battery 87. Garrison Point Battery 88. Hoo Fort 89. Darnet Fort 91. Queenborough Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 93. Corlisie Fort	2" of tons.	10" of 18 tons.	9" of 12 tons.	7" of 6½ tons.
2. No Man's Land Fort 3. Spit Bank Fort 4. St. Helen's Fort 5. Puckpool Battery 7. Gilkicker Battery 8. Southsea Batteries 9. Hurst Castle (Plan A) 12. Needles Battery 13. Hatherwood Battery 14. Warden Point Battery 15. Cliff End Batteries 20. Sandown Fort 36. Picklecombe Battery 38. Mount Edgecumbe Battery 39. Drake's Island Batteries 61. Fort Stamford 65. Stack Rock Fort 66. South Hook Battery 67. Hubberstone Battery 69. Chapel Bay Battery 71. St. Catherine's Fort 72. Proud Giltar Battery 73. East Moor Battery 74. Trewent Battery 75. Freshwater West Battery 76. Freshwater West Battery 77. East Weir Batteries 79. Portland Breakwater Fort (Plan A) 80. Nothe Fort 80. Nothe Fort 81. Coal House Fort (Plan A) 82. Cliffe Fort (Plan A) 83. Shornmead Fort (Plan A) 84. Slough Fort 85. Grain Fort 86. Grain Battery 87. Garrison Point Battery 88. Hoo Fort 89. Darnet Fort 91. Queenborough Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 93. Corlisie Fort	10	24	25	
3. Spit Bank Fort 4. St. Helen's Fort 5. Puckpool Battery 7. Gilkicker Battery 8. Southsea Batteries 9. Hurst Castle (Plan A) 12. Needles Battery 13. Hatherwood Battery 14. Warden Point Battery 15. Cliff End Batteries 20. Sandown Fort 36. Plymouth Breakwater Fort 36. Picklecombe Battery 39. Drake's Island Batteries 61. Fort Stamford 65. Stack Rock Fort 66. South Hook Battery 67. Hubberstone Battery 69. Chapel Bay Battery 71. St. Catherine's Fort 72. Proud Giltar Battery 73. East Moor Battery 74. Trewent Battery 75. Freshwater West Battery 76. Freshwater West Battery 77. East Weir Batteries 79. Portland Breakwater Fort (Plan A) 80. Nothe Fort 81. Coal House Fort (Plan A) 82. Cliffe Fort (Plan A) 83. Shornmead Fort (Plan A) 84. Slough Fort 85. Grain Fort 86. Grain Battery 87. Garrison Point Battery 88. Hoo Fort 91. Queenborough Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 100. Spike Island 101. Carlisle Fort	10	24	25	
4. St. Helen's Fort 5. Puckpool Battery 7. Gilkicker Battery 8. Southsea Batteries 9. Hurst Castle (Plan A) 12. Needles Battery 13. Hatherwood Battery 14. Warden Point Battery 15. Cliff End Batteries 20. Sandown Fort 36. Plymouth Breakwater Fort 36. Picklecombe Battery 39. Drake's Island Batteries 61. Fort Stamford 65. Stack Rock Fort 66. South Hook Battery 67. Hubberstone Battery 68. Popton Battery 69. Chapel Bay Battery 71. St. Catherine's Fort 72. Proud Giltar Battery 73. East Moor Battery 74. Trewent Battery 75. Freshwater West Battery 76. Freshwater West Battery 77. East Weir Batteries 79. Portland Breakwater Fort (Plan A) 80. Nothe Fort 81. Coal House Fort (Plan A) 82. Cliffe Fort (Plan A) 83. Shornmead Fort (Plan A) 84. Slough Fort 85. Grain Fort 86. Grain Battery 87. Garrison Point Battery 88. Hoo Fort 89. Darnet Fort 91. Queenborough Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A)		9		6
5. Puckpool Battery 7. Gilkicker Battery 8. Southsea Batteries 9. Hurst Castle (Plan A) 12. Needles Battery 13. Hatherwood Battery 14. Warden Point Battery 15. Cliff End Batteries 20. Sandown Fort 36. Picklecombe Battery 38. Mount Edgecumbe Battery 39. Drake's Island Batteries 61. Fort Stamford 65. Stack Rock Fort 66. South Hook Battery 67. Hubberstone Battery 68. Popton Battery 69. Chapel Bay Battery 71. St. Catherine's Fort 72. Proud Giltar Battery 73. East Moor Battery 74. Trewent Battery 75. Freshwater West Battery 76. East Weir Batteries 77. East Weir Batteries 78. Portland Breakwater Fort (Plan A) 80. Nothe Fort. 81. Coal House Fort (Plan A) 82. Cliffe Fort (Plan A) 83. Shornmead Fort (Plan A) 84. Slough Fort 85. Grain Fort. 86. Grain Battery 87. Garrison Point Battery 88. Hoo Fort 89. Darnet Fort 91. Queenborough Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 93. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 94. Carlisle Fort	4	6		4
7. Gilkicker Battery 8. Southsea Batteries 9. Hurst Castle (Plan A) 12. Needles Battery 13. Hatherwood Battery 14. Warden Point Battery 15. Cliff End Batteries 20. Sandown Fort 36. Plymouth Breakwater Fort 36. Picklecombe Battery 39. Drake's Island Batteries 61. Fort Stamford 65. Stack Rock Fort 66. South Hook Battery 67. Hubberstone Battery 68. Popton Battery 69. Chapel Bay Battery 71. St. Catherine's Fort 72. Proud Giltar Battery 73. East Moor Battery 74. Trewent Battery 75. Freshwater West Battery 76. Stouth Bouse Fort (Plan A) 80. Nothe Fort 81. Coal House Fort (Plan A) 82. Cliffe Fort (Plan A) 83. Shornmead Fort (Plan A) 84. Slough Fort 85. Grain Fort 86. Grain Battery 87. Garrison Point Battery 88. Hoo Fort 89. Darnet Fort 91. Queenborough Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 93. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 94. Carlisle Fort	4			
8. Southsea Batteries 9. Hurst Castle (Plan A) 12. Needles Battery 13. Hatherwood Battery 14. Warden Point Battery 15. Cliff End Batteries 20. Sandown Fort 36. Plymouth Breakwater Fort 36. Picklecombe Battery 39. Drake's Island Batteries 61. Fort Stamford 65. Stack Rock Fort 66. South Hook Battery 67. Hubberstone Battery 68. Popton Battery 69. Chapel Bay Battery 71. St. Catherine's Fort 72. Proud Giltar Battery 73. East Moor Battery 74. Trewent Battery 75. Freshwater West Battery 76. Chapel Bay Battery 77. East Weir Batteries 79. Portland Breakwater Fort (Plan A) 80. Nothe Fort. 81. Coal House Fort (Plan A) 82. Cliffe Fort (Plan A) 83. Shornmead Fort (Plan A) 84. Slough Fort 85. Grain Fort 86. Grain Battery 87. Garrison Point Battery 88. Hoo Fort 89. Darnet Fort 91. Queenborough Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A)	5	17	5	
9. Hurst Castle (Plan A) 12. Needles Battery 13. Hatherwood Battery 14. Warden Point Battery 15. Cliff End Batteries 20. Sandown Fort 34. Bovisand Battery 35. Plymouth Breakwater Fort 36. Pieklecombe Battery 39. Drake's Island Batteries 61. Fort Stamford 65. Stack Rock Fort 66. South Hook Battery 67. Hubberstone Battery 68. Popton Battery 69. Chapel Bay Battery 71. St. Catherine's Fort 72. Proud Giltar Battery 73. East Moor Battery 74. Trewent Battery 75. Freshwater West Battery 76. Portland Breakwater Fort (Plan A) 80. Nothe Fort. 81. Coal House Fort (Plan A) 82. Cliffe Fort (Plan A) 83. Shornmead Fort (Plan A) 84. Slough Fort 85. Grain Fort 86. Grain Battery 87. Garrison Point Battery 88. Hoo Fort 89. Darnet Fort 91. Queenborough Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 93. Spike Island 100. Spike Island 101. Carlisle Fort	1		22	9
12. Needles Battery 13. Hatherwood Battery 14. Warden Point Battery 15. Cliff End Batteries 20. Sandown Fort 34. Bovisand Battery 35. Plymouth Breakwater Fort 36. Picklecombe Battery 38. Mount Edgeeumbe Battery 39. Drake's Island Batteries 61. Fort Stamford 65. Stack Rock Fort 66. South Hook Battery 67. Hubberstone Battery 68. Popton Battery 69. Chapel Bay Battery 71. St. Catherine's Fort 72. Proud Giltar Battery 73. East Moor Battery 74. Trewent Battery 75. Freshwater West Battery 76. Portland Breakwater Fort (Plan A) 80. Nothe Fort. 81. Coal House Fort (Plan A) 82. Cliffe Fort (Plan A) 83. Shornmead Fort (Plan A) 84. Slough Fort 85. Grain Fort 86. Grain Battery 87. Garrison Point Battery 88. Hoo Fort 89. Darnet Fort 91. Queenborough Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 93. Spike Island 101. Carlisle Fort	6		61	
13. Hatherwood Battery 14. Warden Point Battery 15. Cliff End Batteries 20. Sandown Fort 34. Bovisand Battery 35. Plymouth Breakwater Fort 36. Picklecombe Battery 38. Mount Edgeeumbe Battery 39. Drake's Island Batteries 61. Fort Stamford 65. Stack Rock Fort 66. South Hook Battery 67. Hubberstone Battery 68. Popton Battery 69. Chapel Bay Battery 71. St. Catherine's Fort 72. Proud Giltar Battery 73. East Moor Battery 74. Trewent Battery 75. Freshwater West Battery 76. Freshwater West Battery 77. East Weir Batteries 79. Portland Breakwater Fort (Plan A) 80. Nothe Fort. 81. Coal House Fort (Plan A) 82. Cliffe Fort (Plan A) 83. Shornmead Fort (Plan A) 84. Slough Fort 85. Grain Fort 86. Grain Battery 87. Garrison Point Battery 88. Hoo Fort 89. Darnet Fort 91. Queenborough Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 93. Spike Island 101. Carlisle Fort			2	4
14. Warden Point Battery 15. Cliff End Batteries 20. Sandown Fort 34. Bovisand Battery 35. Plymouth Breakwater Fort 36. Picklecombe Battery 38. Mount Edgecumbe Battery 39. Drake's Island Batteries 61. Fort Stamford 65. Stack Rock Fort 66. South Hook Battery 67. Hubberstone Battery 68. Popton Battery 69. Chapel Bay Battery 71. St. Catherine's Fort 72. Proud Giltar Battery 73. East Moor Battery 74. Trewent Battery 75. Freshwater West Battery 76. Freshwater West Battery 77. East Weir Batteries 79. Portland Breakwater Fort (Plan A) 80. Nothe Fort 81. Coal House Fort (Plan A) 82. Cliffe Fort (Plan A) 83. Shornmead Fort (Plan A) 84. Slough Fort 85. Grain Fort 86. Grain Battery 87. Garrison Point Battery 88. Hoo Fort 89. Darnet Fort 91. Queenborough Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A)			4	3
15. Cliff End Batteries 20. Sandown Fort 34. Bovisand Battery 35. Plymouth Breakwater Fort 36. Picklecombe Battery 38. Mount Edgecumbe Battery 39. Drake's Island Batteries 61. Fort Stamford 65. Stack Rock Fort 66. South Hook Battery 68. Popton Battery 69. Chapel Bay Battery 71. St. Catherine's Fort 72. Proud Giltar Battery 73. East Moor Battery 74. Trewent Battery 75. Freshwater West Battery 76. Portland Breakwater Fort (Plan A) 80. Nothe Fort 81. Coal House Fort (Plan A) 82. Cliffe Fort (Plan A) 83. Shornmead Fort (Plan A) 84. Slough Fort 85. Grain Fort 86. Grain Battery 87. Garrison Point Battery 88. Hoo Fort 89. Darnet Fort 91. Queenborough Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A)			4	4
20. Sandown Fort 34. Bovisand Battery 35. Plymouth Breakwater Fort 36. Picklecombe Battery 38. Mount Edgecumbe Battery 39. Drake's Island Batteries 61. Fort Stamford 65. Stack Rock Fort 66. South Hook Battery 67. Hubberstone Battery 68. Popton Battery 69. Chapel Bay Battery 71. St. Catherine's Fort 72. Proud Giltar Battery 73. East Moor Battery 74. Trewent Battery 75. Freshwater West Battery 76. Portland Breakwater Fort (Plan A) 80. Nothe Fort 81. Coal House Fort (Plan A) 82. Cliffe Fort (Plan A) 83. Shornmead Fort (Plan A) 84. Slough Fort 85. Grain Fort 86. Grain Battery 87. Garrison Point Battery 88. Hoo Fort 89. Darnet Fort 91. Queenborough Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 100. Spike Island 101. Carlisle Fort	: 1		20	
34. Bovisand Battery 35. Plymouth Breakwater Fort 36. Picklecombe Battery 38. Mount Edgecumbe Battery 39. Drake's Island Batteries 61. Fort Stamford 65. Stack Rock Fort 66. South Hook Battery 67. Hubberstone Battery 68. Popton Battery 69. Chapel Bay Battery 71. St. Catherine's Fort 72. Proud Giltar Battery 73. East Moor Battery 74. Trewent Battery 75. Freshwater West Battery 76. Freshwater West Battery 77. East Weir Batteries 79. Portland Breakwater Fort (Plan A) 80. Nothe Fort. 81. Coal House Fort (Plan A) 82. Cliffe Fort (Plan A) 83. Shornmead Fort (Plan A) 84. Slough Fort 85. Grain Fort 86. Grain Battery 87. Garrison Point Battery 88. Hoo Fort 89. Darnet Fort 91. Queenborough Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A)	}		18	10
35. Plymouth Breakwater Fort 36. Picklecombe Battery 38. Mount Edgecumbe Battery 39. Drake's Island Batteries 61. Fort Stamford 65. Stack Rock Fort 66. South Hook Battery 68. Popton Battery 69. Chapel Bay Battery 71. St. Catherine's Fort 72. Proud Giltar Battery 73. East Moor Battery 74. Trewent Battery 75. Freshwater West Battery 76. Portland Breakwater Fort (Plan A) 80. Nothe Fort. 81. Coal House Fort (Plan A) 82. Cliffe Fort (Plan A) 83. Shornmead Fort (Plan A) 84. Slough Fort 85. Grain Fort 86. Grain Battery 87. Garrison Point Battery 88. Hoo Fort 91. Queenborough Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 93. Spike Island 101. Carlisle Fort		14	. 9	
36. Picklecombe Battery 38. Mount Edgecumbe Battery 39. Drake's Island Batteries 61. Fort Stamford 65. Stack Rock Fort 66. South Hook Battery 67. Hubberstone Battery 68. Popton Battery 69. Chapel Bay Battery 71. St. Catherine's Fort 72. Proud Giltar Battery 73. East Moor Battery 74. Trewent Battery 75. Freshwater West Battery 76. Portland Breakwater Fort (Plan A) 80. Nothe Fort 81. Coal House Fort (Plan A) 82. Cliffe Fort (Plan A) 83. Shornmead Fort (Plan A) 84. Slough Fort 85. Grain Fort 86. Grain Battery 87. Garrison Point Battery 88. Hoo Fort 89. Darnet Fort 91. Queenborough Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 93. Spike Island 101. Carlisle Fort	• •	18		
38. Mount Edgeeumbe Battery 39. Drake's Island Batteries 61. Fort Stamford 65. Stack Rock Fort 66. South Hook Battery 67. Hubberstone Battery 68. Popton Battery 69. Chapel Bay Battery 71. St. Catherine's Fort 72. Proud Giltar Battery 73. East Moor Battery 74. Trewent Battery 75. Freshwater West Battery 76. Portland Breakwater Fort (Plan A) 80. Nothe Fort 81. Coal House Fort (Plan A) 82. Cliffe Fort (Plan A) 83. Shornmead Fort (Plan A) 84. Slough Fort 85. Grain Fort 86. Grain Battery 87. Garrison Point Battery 88. Hoo Fort 89. Darnet Fort 91. Queenborough Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 93. Spike Island 101. Carlisle Fort	4	19	19	4
39. Drake's Island Batteries 61. Fort Stamford 65. Stack Rock Fort 66. South Hook Battery 67. Hubberstone Battery 68. Popton Battery 69. Chapel Bay Battery 71. St. Catherine's Fort 72. Proud Giltar Battery 73. East Moor Battery 74. Trewent Battery 75. Freshwater West Battery 76. Portland Breakwater Fort (Plan A) 80. Nothe Fort 81. Coal House Fort (Plan A) 82. Cliffe Fort (Plan A) 83. Shornmead Fort (Plan A) 84. Slough Fort 85. Grain Fort 86. Grain Battery 87. Garrison Point Battery 88. Hoo Fort 89. Darnet Fort 91. Queenborough Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 93. Spike Island 101. Carlisle Fort	••		7	
61. Fort Stamford 65. Stack Rock Fort 66. South Hook Battery 67. Hubberstone Battery 68. Popton Battery 69. Chapel Bay Battery 71. St. Catherine's Fort 72. Proud Giltar Battery 73. East Moor Battery 74. Trewent Battery 75. Freshwater West Battery 76. Portland Breakwater Fort (Plan A) 80. Nothe Fort 81. Coal House Fort (Plan A) 82. Cliffe Fort (Plan A) 83. Shornmead Fort (Plan A) 84. Slough Fort 85. Grain Fort 86. Grain Battery 87. Garrison Point Battery 88. Hoo Fort 89. Darnet Fort 91. Queenborough Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 100. Spike Island 101. Carlisle Fort	5	**	21	
65. Stack Rock Fort 66. South Hook Battery 67. Hubberstone Battery 68. Popton Battery 69. Chapel Bay Battery 71. St. Catherine's Fort 72. Proud Giltar Battery 73. East Moor Battery 74. Trewent Battery 75. Freshwater West Battery 76. Portland Breakwater Fort (Plan A) 80. Nothe Fort 81. Coal House Fort (Plan A) 82. Cliffe Fort (Plan A) 83. Shornmead Fort (Plan A) 84. Slough Fort 85. Grain Fort 86. Grain Battery 87. Garrison Point Battery 88. Hoo Fort 89. Darnet Fort 91. Queenborough Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 93. Spike Island 101. Carlisle Fort		• •	7	
66. South Hook Battery 67. Hubberstone Battery 68. Popton Battery 69. Chapel Bay Battery 71. St. Catherine's Fort 72. Proud Giltar Battery 73. East Moor Battery 74. Trewent Battery 75. Freshwater West Battery 76. Portland Breakwater Fort (Plan A) 80. Nothe Fort 81. Coal House Fort (Plan A) 82. Cliffe Fort (Plan A) 83. Shornmead Fort (Plan A) 84. Slough Fort 85. Grain Fort 86. Grain Battery 87. Garrison Point Battery 88. Hoo Fort 89. Darnet Fort 91. Queenborough Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 93. Spike Island 101. Carlisle Fort	• •			7:
67. Hubberstone Battery 68. Popton Battery 69. Chapel Bay Battery 71. St. Catherine's Fort 72. Proud Giltar Battery 73. East Moor Battery 74. Trewent Battery 75. Freshwater West Battery 76. Portland Breakwater Fort (Plan A) 80. Nothe Fort 81. Coal House Fort (Plan A) 82. Cliffe Fort (Plan A) 83. Shornmead Fort (Plan A) 84. Slough Fort 85. Grain Fort 86. Grain Battery 87. Garrison Point Battery 88. Hoo Fort 89. Darnet Fort 91. Queenborough Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 93. Spike Island 101. Carlisle Fort	6	16		15
68. Popton Battery. 69. Chapel Bay Battery 71. St. Catherine's Fort 72. Proud Giltar Battery 73. East Moor Battery 74. Trewent Battery 75. Freshwater West Battery 76. East Weir Batteries 79. Portland Breakwater Fort (Plan A) 80. Nothe Fort. 81. Coal House Fort (Plan A) 82. Cliffe Fort (Plan A) 83. Shornmead Fort (Plan A) 84. Slough Fort 85. Grain Fort 86. Grain Battery 87. Garrison Point Battery 88. Hoo Fort 89. Darnet Fort 91. Queenborough Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 93. Spike Island 101. Carlisle Fort		• ;	5 11	15
68. Popton Battery. 69. Chapel Bay Battery 71. St. Catherine's Fort 72. Proud Giltar Battery 73. East Moor Battery 74. Trewent Battery 75. Freshwater West Battery 76. East Weir Batteries 79. Portland Breakwater Fort (Plan A) 80. Nothe Fort. 81. Coal House Fort (Plan A) 82. Cliffe Fort (Plan A) 83. Shornmead Fort (Plan A) 84. Slough Fort 85. Grain Fort 86. Grain Battery 87. Garrison Point Battery 88. Hoo Fort 89. Darnet Fort 91. Queenborough Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 93. Spike Island 101. Carlisle Fort		1	13	14
71. St. Catherine's Fort 72. Proud Giltar Battery 73. East Moor Battery 74. Trewent Battery 75. Freshwater West Battery 76. Freshwater West Battery 77. East Weir Batteries 79. Portland Breakwater Fort (Plan A) 80. Nothe Fort. 81. Coal House Fort (Plan A) 82. Cliffe Fort (Plan A) 83. Shornmead Fort (Plan A) 84. Slough Fort 85. Grain Fort 86. Grain Battery 87. Garrison Point Battery 88. Hoo Fort 91. Queenborough Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 93. Spike Island 101. Carlisle Fort		1	6	
71. St. Catherine's Fort 72. Proud Giltar Battery 73. East Moor Battery 74. Trewent Battery 75. Freshwater West Battery 76. East Weir Batteries 77. East Weir Batteries 78. Portland Breakwater Fort (Plan A) 80. Nothe Fort 81. Coal House Fort (Plan A) 82. Cliffe Fort (Plan A) 83. Shornmead Fort (Plan A) 84. Slough Fort 85. Grain Fort 86. Grain Battery 87. Garrison Point Battery 88. Hoo Fort 89. Darnet Fort 91. Queenborough Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 100. Spike Island 101. Carlisle Fort		•••	3	8
73. East Moor Battery 74. Trewent Battery 75. Freshwater West Battery 76. Freshwater West Battery 77. East Weir Batteries 79. Portland Breakwater Fort (Plan A) 80. Nothe Fort. 81. Coal House Fort (Plan A) 82. Cliffe Fort (Plan A) 83. Shornmead Fort (Plan A) 84. Slough Fort 85. Grain Fort 86. Grain Battery 87. Garrison Point Battery 88. Hoo Fort 89. Darnet Fort 91. Queenborough Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 93. Spike Island 101. Carlisle Fort	••			2
74. Trewent Battery 75. Freshwater West Battery 77. East Weir Batteries 79. Portland Breakwater Fort (Plan A) 80. Nothe Fort 81. Coal House Fort (Plan A) 82. Cliffe Fort (Plan A) 83. Shornmead Fort (Plan A) 84. Slough Fort 85. Grain Fort 86. Grain Battery 87. Garrison Point Battery 88. Hoo Fort 91. Queenborough Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 93. Spike Island 101. Carlisle Fort		••		4
75. Freshwater West Battery 77. East Weir Batteries 79. Portland Breakwater Fort (Plan A) 80. Nothe Fort. 81. Coal House Fort (Plan A) 82. Cliffe Fort (Plan A) 83. Shornmead Fort (Plan A) 84. Slough Fort 85. Grain Fort. 86. Grain Battery 87. Garrison Point Battery 88. Hoo Fort 89. Darnet Fort 91. Queenborough Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 93. Spike Island 101. Carlisle Fort	• •	••		5.
77. East Weir Batteries 79. Portland Breakwater Fort (Plan A) 80. Nothe Fort. 81. Coal House Fort (Plan A) 82. Cliffe Fort (Plan A) 83. Shornmead Fort (Plan A) 84. Slough Fort 85. Grain Fort. 86. Grain Battery 87. Garrison Point Battery 88. Hoo Fort 89. Darnet Fort 91. Queenborough Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 100. Spike Island 101. Carlisle Fort		••		4
77. East Weir Batteries 79. Portland Breakwater Fort (Plan A) 80. Nothe Fort. 81. Coal House Fort (Plan A) 82. Cliffe Fort (Plan A) 83. Shornmead Fort (Plan A) 84. Slough Fort 85. Grain Fort. 86. Grain Battery 87. Garrison Point Battery 88. Hoo Fort 89. Darnet Fort 91. Queenborough Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 100. Spike Island 101. Carlisle Fort	••	• •		
79. Portland Breakwater Fort (Plan A) 80. Nothe Fort		. ::	27	
82. Cliffe Fort (Plan A) 83. Shornmead Fort (Plan A) 84. Slough Fort 85. Grain Fort 86. Grain Battery 87. Garrison Point Battery 88. Hoo Fort 89. Darnet Fort 91. Queenborough Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 100. Spike Island 101. Carlisle Fort		* 14	15	
82. Cliffe Fort (Plan A) 83. Shornmead Fort (Plan A) 84. Slough Fort 85. Grain Fort 86. Grain Battery 87. Garrison Point Battery 88. Hoo Fort 89. Darnet Fort 91. Queenborough Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 100. Spike Island 101. Carlisle Fort		6 ,	4	
82. Cliffe Fort (Plan A) 83. Shornmead Fort (Plan A) 84. Slough Fort 85. Grain Fort 86. Grain Battery 87. Garrison Point Battery 88. Hoo Fort 89. Darnet Fort 91. Queenborough Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 100. Spike Island 101. Carlisle Fort		* 28		
83. Shornmead Fort (Plan A). 84. Slough Fort 85. Grain Fort. 86. Grain Battery 87. Garrison Point Battery 88. Hoo Fort 89. Darnet Fort 91. Queenborough Battery (Plan A). 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A). 100. Spike Island 101. Carlisle Fort		* 20		
84. Slough Fort 85. Grain Fort 86. Grain Battery 87. Garrison Point Battery 88. Hoo Fort 89. Darnet Fort 91. Queenborough Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 100. Spike Island 101. Carlisle Fort		* 20		
85. Grain Fort				7
86. Grain Battery 87. Garrison Point Battery 88. Hoo Fort 89. Darnet Fort 91. Queenborough Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 100. Spike Island 101. Carlisle Fort		11	4	
87. Garrison Point Battery 88. Hoo Fort 89. Darnet Fort 91. Queenborough Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) (100. Spike Island 101. Carlisle Fort			10	
88. Hoo Fort 89. Darnet Fort 91. Queenborough Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 100. Spike Island 101. Carlisle Fort	4		36	
89. Darnet Fort 91. Queenborough Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) 100. Spike Island 101. Carlisle Fort			11	
91. Queenborough Battery (Plan A) 92. Cheney Battery (Plan A) (100. Spike Island			11	
92. Cheney Battery (Plan A)			* 2	
100. Spike Island			* 2	
· { 101. Carlisle Fort		4	12	
		4	3	12
C102. Camagn Port			8	6
1				7.
	63	256	432	143
General Total			894	National Property of the Control of

* ALTERNATIVE PLANS:— Portland .. Coalhouse.. ...

.. B. 14, 10-inch .. C. 8, 12-inch. .. , 20, 10-inch ... , 14, 10-inch ... , 10, 10-inch ... , 10, 10-inch ... , 14, 10-inch ... , 10, 10-inch ... , 10, 10-inch ... , 10, 10-inch ...

Shomenead .. Queenborough ... Chency ... Chemey

, 2, 9-inch. , 2, 9-inch.

WM. F. DRUMMOND JERVOIS.